CS 405/6001: Game Theory and Algorithmic Mechanism Design

Autumn 2024
Check course webpage for registration policy

Swaprava Nath

IIT Bombay

Let us play a game: Neighboring King(Queen)dom's Dilemma

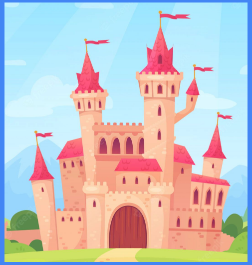
Each kingdom can invest either in Agriculture or War – but not both

- If both choose Agri – happiness is 5 for each
- If both choose War – happiness is 1 for each
- If one chooses Agri, but the other War – the Agri kingdom stand to lose everything and War kingdom gets happiness more than 5

What should the King / Queen do?

What is collectively best?

(Agriculture, Agriculture)



	Agriculture	War
Agriculture		
War		

Decisions are simultaneous

War is a Dominant Strategy for Queen as well as King

(War, War) is a Dominant Strategy Equilibrium

Professor’s Dilemma

- More effort in setting difficult exam papers
- Attentive in class leads to better learning
- Gives a positive feedback to the class
- Attentive = Positive feedback
- Not attentive = Negative feedback

Equilibrium

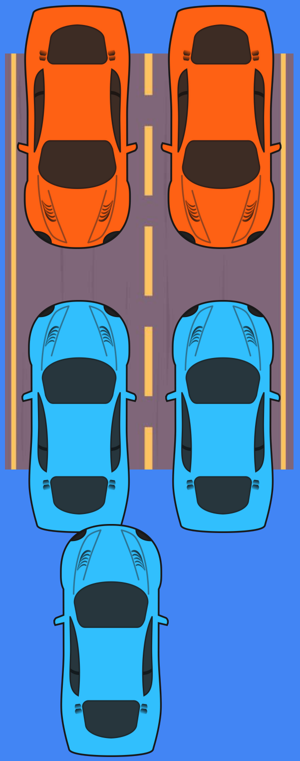
	Negative feedback	Positive feedback
Exams: hard		
Exams: easy		

Decisions are simultaneous

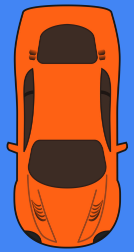
Easy exam is a Dominant Strategy for professor

Being attentive is a Dominant Strategy for student

Another game: Traffic Movement



Does this game have a dominant strategy equilibrium?

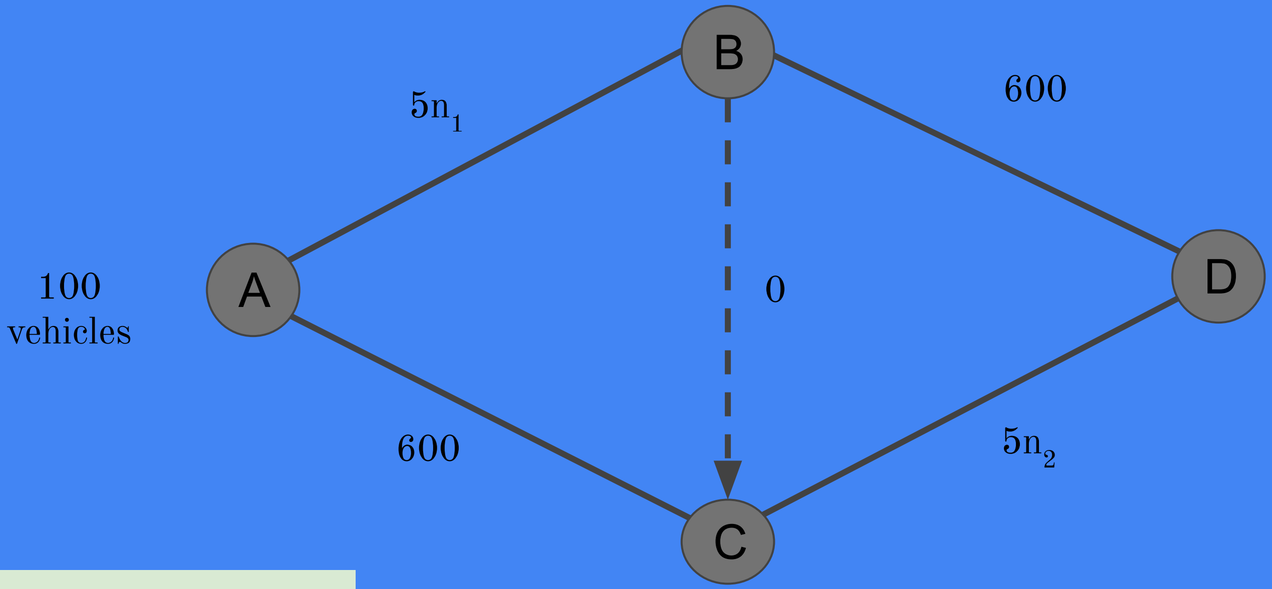


The Nash Equilibrium (John Nash, 1951)

	Left	Right
Left		
Right		

Equilibrium here is a strategy profile from where no player wants to unilaterally deviate

Adding resources (blindly) does not improve the society



n_k : number of vehicles on road k, $k = 1, 2$

Equilibrium (original)

50 vehicles each on paths ABD and ACD

Time for each vehicle = 850

Equilibrium (after)

100 vehicles on path ABCD

Time for each vehicle = 1000

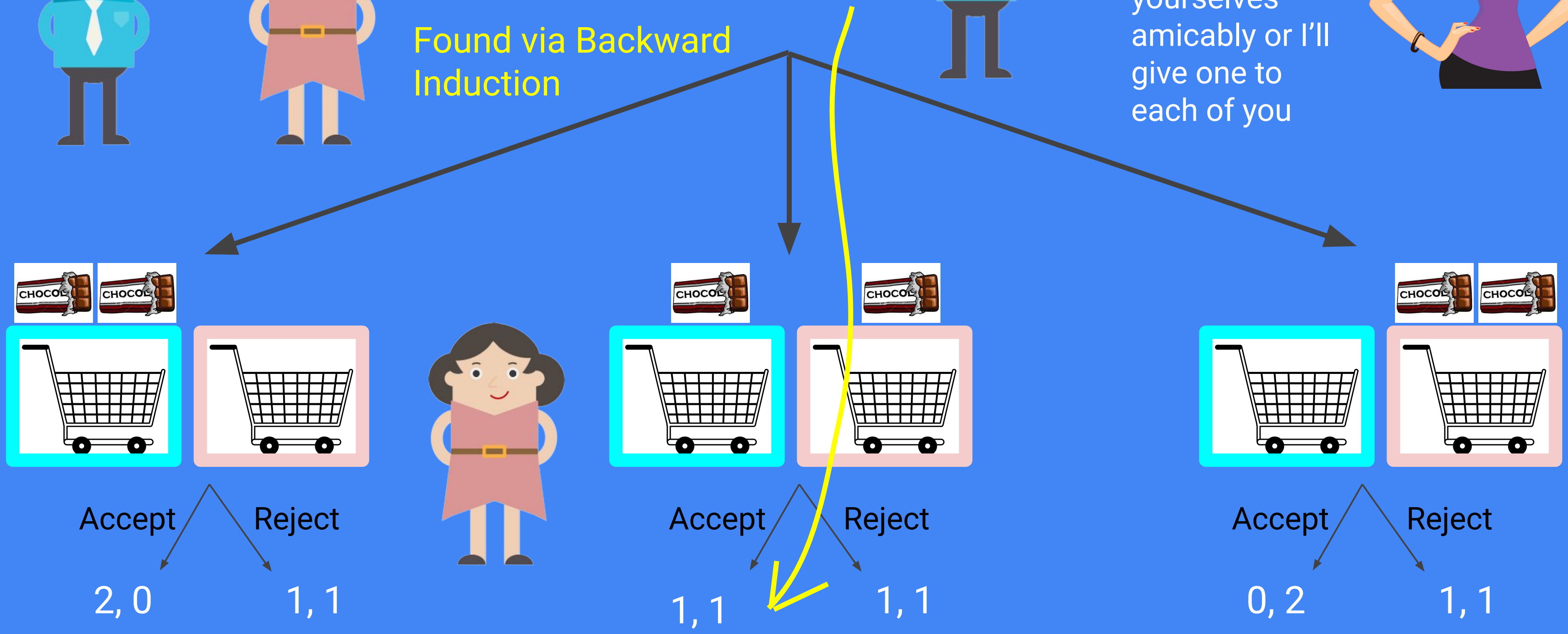
Design is important

All games do not end in the same round

Subgame Perfect
Nash Equilibrium

Found via Backward
Induction

Settle yourselves amicably or I'll give one to each of you



Example: Auction

Question: how to allocate the object to the individual who (truly) values it the most?

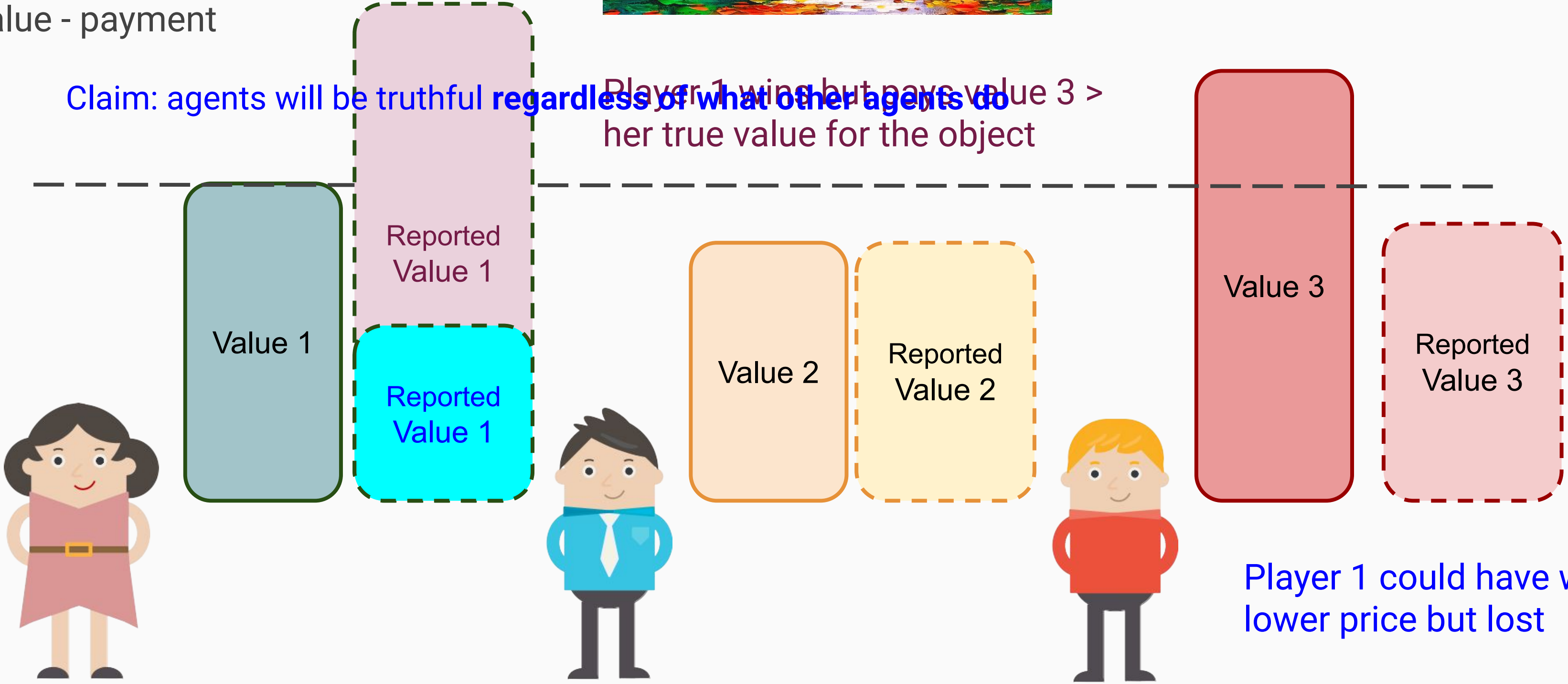
Agents want to maximize:
value - payment

- Ask everyone to bid
- Highest bidder wins the object
- Pays **second** highest bid

Second price auction

Claim: agents will be truthful **regardless of what other agents do**

Player 1 wins but pays value 3 > her true value for the object



Player 1 could have won at a lower price but lost

Can we design algorithms for a better society?

Fair division

Equal amount may have different values for an agent

Heterogeneous

Any fractional allocation is feasible

Divisible

Differing preferences

Different agents may have different preferences for the same piece

Proportional division

For each agent i

$v_i(A_i) \geq 1/n$

Each agent gets at least the average share

Envy free division

For each pair of agents i, j

$v_i(A_i) \geq v_i(A_j)$

Each agent likes her own share than others

Normalization: for each i, $v_i([0,1]) = 1$

"I cut, you choose" algorithm

Proportional?

Yes, agent 1 cuts ½, and agent 2 picks the larger

Envy-free?

Yes, agent 1 gets ½, which is the same as the other piece in his view
agent 2 picks first, can't envy the other piece

Fair division of indivisible objects

All are indivisible objects

Faculty retires and wants to give away his/her belongings to the department staff / existing faculty

Items:
1. Books
2. Shelves
3. Furnitures
4. Wall decor
5. Table decor
6. Electronic gadgets
7. Many more …

Notice that Envy-free allocation is no longer possible

Consider a single item and two agents

Envy free upto one good allocation

For each pair of agents i, j

$v_i(A_i) \geq v_i(A_j \setminus x_j)$, for some $x_j \in A_j$

Each agent likes her own share upto all but one item of every other agent

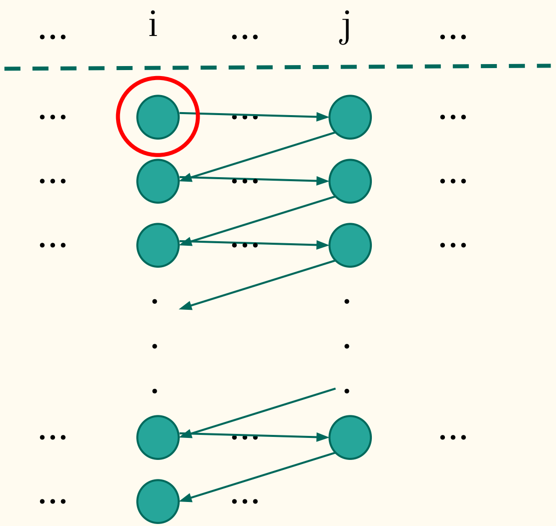
Envy free upto one good (EF-1)

All are indivisible objects

Always exists and computable in polynomial time!

Example for additive valuations: Round-Robin Algorithm

Place the agents in any arbitrary order, and ask them to pick their favorite remaining item



i does not envy j, since it picks before j

j may envy i, but not if the first item i picked is dropped

Round-Robin achieves EF-1 for additive valuations

Envy free upto one good allocation

For each pair of agents i, j

$v_i(A_i) \geq v_i(A_j \setminus x_j)$, for some $x_j \in A_j$

Each agent likes her own share upto all but one item of every other agent

- A game is an interaction between agents who want to maximize their utilities
- Game theory predicts the outcome of a game
- This is a predictive approach
- Mechanism design tries to design the game with desirable outcomes
- This is a prescriptive approach

Applications

- Online advertising – google, facebook, etc.
- Stable matching
- Kidney exchanges
- Automated priority scheduling
- Peer-grading
- Airlines scheduling
- Many more …

What you will learn in this course

- You will be equipped with a general purpose tool to analyze strategic behavior in multi-agent interaction
- Mathematically capture the situations of strategic agent modeling and interaction
- Design protocols / mechanisms that satisfy desirable economic and computational properties
- Applications in multi-agent environment like sponsored advertisements, crowdsourcing, social networks, internet-based trade

What you will need to follow this course

- Familiarity with formal mathematical reasoning
- Probability theory (detailed)
- Calculus
- Basics of computational complexity
- Moderate familiarity with computer programming (in any language)

Evaluation

- CS 405: Two quizzes -- 20% weightage for each, no project
- CS 6001: One course project (groups of size ≤ 3) -- 30% weightage, no quizzes
- One midsem and one endsem exam -- 30% weightage for each (for CS 405), 35% weightage for each (for CS 6001)
- Offline exams – as scheduled by the institute

Exam Schedule

- August 28: Quiz 1 – during class times
- Midsem: Institute scheduled (between 14 - 22 September)
- October 25: Quiz 2 – during class times
- Endsem: Institute scheduled (between 11 - 23 November)

Problem sets

- Will be given about a week before every exam (2 quizzes and 2 exams)
- You are supposed to solve all the problems
- The problem sets are NOT exhaustive – should look for other problems of similar kind from books, lecture notes, internet resources, past question papers, etc.

Tutorials

- On some Saturday/Sunday before each exam
- You may ask to revisit some topics or problem solving from the problems sets / otherwise
- If the problem is outside problem sets, post them on Piazza at least two days before bringing them to tutorials (failing this, such problems will not be discussed)
- Before asking the TA to solve a problem, you should show till what distance you have got

Team – so far ...

Swaprava Nath
Lead instructor

Ramsundar
Anandanarayanan, TA

Drashthi Doshi
TA

Sayantika Mandal
TA

Isha Arora
TA

Karan Godara
TA

Ameya Vikrama Singh
TA

Course content delivery

- The course will be taught in a **regular** classroom mode
- Lecture videos will be posted on the course website as additional resources
- Any additional reading materials will be posted on the course webpage
- Online discussion forum to clarify the doubts on the topics discussed

https://www.cse.iitb.ac.in/~swaprava/cs6001_07_2024.html

Piazza access code: `cs6001_2024`

Content sources

- Game Theory — Michael Maschler, Eilon Solan, Shmuel Zamir
- Multiagent Systems — Y. Shoham and K. Leyton Brown, Cambridge University Press
- Game Theory and Mechanism Design — Y. Narahari, World Scientific and IISc Press
- Lecture notes on Theory of Mechanism Design, by Debasis Mishra, Indian Statistical Institute, New Delhi
- Lecture notes on Individual and Collective Choice, by Arunava Sen, Indian Statistical Institute, New Delhi
- Preprints of Introduction to Economics and Computation, David C Parkes and Sven Seuken
- Several research papers
- Lecture notes (non-reviewed) on the course webpage

भारतीय प्रौद्योगिकी संस्थान मुंबई

Indian Institute of Technology Bombay

CS 6001: Game Theory and Algorithmic Mechanism Design

Week 1

Swaprava Nath

Slide preparation acknowledgments: Ramsundar Anandanarayanan and Harshvardhan Agarwal

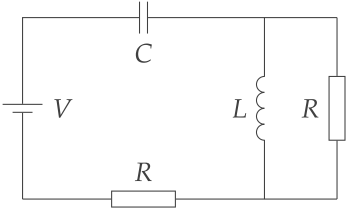
ज्ञानम् परमम् ध्येयम्

Knowledge is the supreme goal

Contents

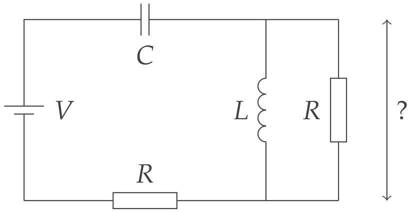
Typical Engineering Courses

- Circuit **analysis**



Typical Engineering Courses

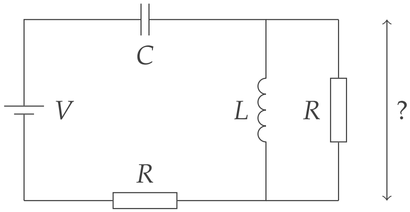
- Circuit **analysis**



analysis

Typical Engineering Courses

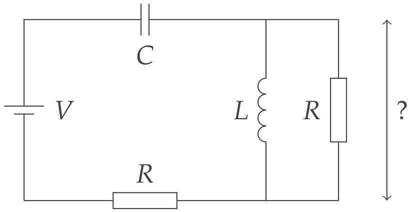
- Circuit **analysis** and **synthesis**



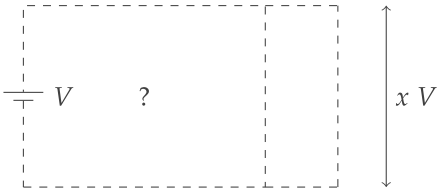
analysis

Typical Engineering Courses

- Circuit **analysis** and **synthesis**



analysis



synthesis

Similarly ...

$\boxed{\text{Given Game}} \longrightarrow$

Similarly ...

$$\boxed{\text{Given Game}} \longrightarrow \text{Outcomes ?}$$

Similarly ...

Given Game $\longrightarrow$ Outcomes ?

Game Theory

Similarly ...

Given Game ⟶ Outcomes ? ⟶ Outcomes

Game Theory

Similarly ...

Given Game $\longrightarrow$ Outcomes ? Game ? $\longrightarrow$ Outcomes

Game Theory

Similarly ...

Given Game $\longrightarrow$ Outcomes ?

Game Theory

Game ? $\longrightarrow$ Outcomes

Mechanism Design

Similarly ...

Given Game $\longrightarrow$ Outcomes ?

Game Theory

Game ? $\longrightarrow$ Outcomes

Mechanism Design

- Social **analysis** and **synthesis**

Contents

Game: Neighboring Kingdom's Dilemma

		Rashtrakuta: Agri	Rashtrakuta: War
Pala	Agri	5, 5	0, 6
Pala	War	6, 0	1, 1

Game: Neighboring Kingdom's Dilemma

		Rashtrakuta	
		Agri	War
Pala	Agri	5, 5	0, 6
	War	6, 0	1, 1

Question

What is a reasonable outcome of this game?

Game

		Rashtrakuta Agri	Rashtrakuta War
Pala	Agri	5, 5	0, 6
Pala	War	6, 0	1, 1

- A **Game** is a formal representation of the **strategic** interaction between **players**

Game

		Rashtrakuta: Agri	Rashtrakuta: War
Pala	Agri	5, 5	0, 6
	War	6, 0	1, 1

- A **Game** is a formal representation of the **strategic** interaction between **players**
- The choices available to the players are called **actions**

Game

		Rashtrakuta	
		Agri	War
Pala	Agri	5, 5	0, 6
	War	6, 0	1, 1

- A **Game** is a formal representation of the **strategic** interaction between **players**
- The choices available to the players are called **actions**
- The **mapping** from the state of the game to **actions**: **strategy**

Game

		Rashtrakuta Agri	Rashtrakuta War
Pala	Agri	5, 5	0, 6
Pala	War	6, 0	1, 1

- A **Game** is a formal representation of the **strategic** interaction between **players**
- The choices available to the players are called **actions**
- The **mapping** from the state of the game to **actions**: **strategy**
  - In single-state games, **strategy** and **action** are equivalent

Game

		Rashtrakuta: Agri	Rashtrakuta: War
Pala	Agri	5, 5	0, 6
Pala	War	6, 0	1, 1

- A **Game** is a formal representation of the **strategic** interaction between **players**
- The choices available to the players are called **actions**
- The **mapping** from the state of the game to **actions**: **strategy**
  - In single-state games, **strategy** and **action** are equivalent
  - Not in multi-state games

Game

		Rashtrakuta	
		Agri	War
Pala	Agri	5, 5	0, 6
	War	6, 0	1, 1

- A **Game** is a formal representation of the **strategic** interaction between **players**
- The choices available to the players are called **actions**
- The **mapping** from the state of the game to **actions**: **strategy**
  - In single-state games, **strategy** and **action** are equivalent
  - Not in multi-state games
- Games can be of many *kinds* and *representations*:
  Normal form, **Extensive form**, **Static**, **Dynamic**, **Repeated**, **Stochastic**, ...

Game Theory

Definition

Game theory is the formal study of strategic interaction between players, who are **rational** and **intelligent**.

Game Theory

Definition

Game theory is the formal study of strategic interaction between players, who are **rational** and **intelligent**.

- A player is **rational** if she picks an action to achieve her most desired outcome, i.e., maximize her *happiness*

Game Theory

Definition

Game theory is the formal study of strategic interaction between players, who are **rational** and **intelligent**.

- A player is **rational** if she picks an action to achieve her most desired outcome, i.e., maximize her *happiness*
- A player is **intelligent** if she knows the rules of the game perfectly and can pick (i.e., has that computational ability) the *best* action considering that there are other rational and intelligent players in the game

Game Theory

Definition

Game theory is the formal study of strategic interaction between players, who are **rational** and **intelligent**.

- A player is **rational** if she picks an action to achieve her most desired outcome, i.e., maximize her *happiness*
- A player is **intelligent** if she knows the rules of the game perfectly and can pick (i.e., has that computational ability) the *best* action considering that there are other rational and intelligent players in the game
- **Goal of game theory:** **predict** the outcomes of a game (refer to the dilemma game)

Assumptions of Game Theory

This course is an axiomatic analysis of multi-agent behavior – and the axioms are as follows

- **Rationality**: A player is rational if she picks actions to *maximize* her utility

Assumptions of Game Theory

This course is an axiomatic analysis of multi-agent behavior – and the axioms are as follows

- **Rationality**: A player is rational if she picks actions to *maximize* her utility
- **Intelligence**: A player is intelligent if she knows the rules of the game **perfectly** and picks actions considering that there are other *rational* and *intelligent* players.

Assumptions of Game Theory

This course is an axiomatic analysis of multi-agent behavior – and the axioms are as follows

- **Rationality**: A player is rational if she picks actions to *maximize* her utility
- **Intelligence**: A player is intelligent if she knows the rules of the game **perfectly** and picks actions considering that there are other *rational* and *intelligent* players.
- **Common Knowledge** (CK): A **fact** is common knowledge if

Assumptions of Game Theory

This course is an axiomatic analysis of multi-agent behavior – and the axioms are as follows

- **Rationality**: A player is rational if she picks actions to *maximize* her utility
- **Intelligence**: A player is intelligent if she knows the rules of the game **perfectly** and picks actions considering that there are other *rational* and *intelligent* players.
- **Common Knowledge** (CK): A **fact** is common knowledge if
  - all players know the **fact**

Assumptions of Game Theory

This course is an axiomatic analysis of multi-agent behavior – and the axioms are as follows

- **Rationality**: A player is rational if she picks actions to *maximize* her utility
- **Intelligence**: A player is intelligent if she knows the rules of the game **perfectly** and picks actions considering that there are other *rational* and *intelligent* players.
- **Common Knowledge** (CK): A **fact** is common knowledge if
  - all players know the **fact**
  - all players know that all players know the **fact**

Assumptions of Game Theory

This course is an axiomatic analysis of multi-agent behavior – and the axioms are as follows

- **Rationality**: A player is rational if she picks actions to *maximize* her utility
- **Intelligence**: A player is intelligent if she knows the rules of the game **perfectly** and picks actions considering that there are other *rational* and *intelligent* players.
- **Common Knowledge** (CK): A **fact** is common knowledge if
  - all players know the **fact**
  - all players know that all players know the **fact**
  - all players know that all players know that all players know the **fact**

Assumptions of Game Theory

This course is an axiomatic analysis of multi-agent behavior – and the axioms are as follows

- **Rationality**: A player is rational if she picks actions to *maximize* her utility
- **Intelligence**: A player is intelligent if she knows the rules of the game **perfectly** and picks actions considering that there are other *rational* and *intelligent* players.
- **Common Knowledge** (CK): A **fact** is common knowledge if
  - all players know the **fact**
  - all players know that all players know the **fact**
  - all players know that all players know that all players know the **fact**
  - ... ad infinitum

Implication of CK: Blue-eyed islander problem

- **Location**: an isolated island (does not have any reflecting device)

[1]This person is correct beyond any question. Whatever he says must be true.

Implication of CK: Blue-eyed islander problem

- **Location**: an isolated island (does not have any reflecting device)
- Three men live on this island (their eye colors can be either **blue** or **black** – but they never talk about their eye colors)

[1] This person is correct beyond any question. Whatever he says must be true.

Implication of CK: Blue-eyed islander problem

- **Location**: an isolated island (does not have any reflecting device)
- Three men live on this island (their eye colors can be either **blue** or **black** – but they never talk about their eye colors)
- One day an *all knowing* sage[1] comes in and says: "Blue-eyed people are bad for the island and must leave. There is at least one blue-eyed person on this island."

[1] This person is correct beyond any question. Whatever he says must be true.

Implication of CK: Blue-eyed islander problem

- **Location**: an isolated island (does not have any reflecting device)
- Three men live on this island (their eye colors can be either **blue** or **black** – but they never talk about their eye colors)
- One day an *all knowing* sage[1] comes in and says: "Blue-eyed people are bad for the island and must leave. There is at least one blue-eyed person on this island."
- **Consequence**: if someone realizes if his eye color is blue, he must leave at the end of the day

[1] This person is correct beyond any question. Whatever he says must be true.

Implication of CK: Blue-eyed islander problem

- **Location**: an isolated island (does not have any reflecting device)
- Three men live on this island (their eye colors can be either **blue** or **black** – but they never talk about their eye colors)
- One day an *all knowing* sage[1] comes in and says: "Blue-eyed people are bad for the island and must leave. There is at least one blue-eyed person on this island."
- **Consequence**: if someone realizes if his eye color is blue, he must leave at the end of the day

[1] This person is correct beyond any question. Whatever he says must be true.

Implication of CK: Blue-eyed islander problem

- **Location**: an isolated island (does not have any reflecting device)
- Three men live on this island (their eye colors can be either **blue** or **black** – but they never talk about their eye colors)
- One day an *all knowing* sage[1] comes in and says: "Blue-eyed people are bad for the island and must leave. There is at least one blue-eyed person on this island."
- **Consequence**: if someone realizes if his eye color is blue, he must leave at the end of the day

Question

How does common knowledge percolate?

[1] This person is correct beyond any question. Whatever he says must be true.

Percolation of Common Knowledge

Let us think in steps

- If there was **one** blue-eyed man

Percolation of Common Knowledge

Let us think in steps

- If there was **one** blue-eyed man
  - he would see the other two have black eyes

Percolation of Common Knowledge

Let us think in steps

- If there was **one** blue-eyed man
  - he would see the other two have black eyes
  - sage is always correct, he must be the only blue-eyed person

Percolation of Common Knowledge

Let us think in steps

- If there was **one** blue-eyed man
  - he would see the other two have black eyes
  - sage is always correct, he must be the only blue-eyed person
  - leaves at end of day 1

Percolation of Common Knowledge

Let us think in steps

- If there was **one** blue-eyed man
  - he would see the other two have black eyes
  - sage is always correct, he must be the only blue-eyed person
  - leaves at end of day 1
  - seeing him leave, the other two men realize that their eye color is black, stays back

Percolation of Common Knowledge

Let us think in steps

- If there was **one** blue-eyed man
  - he would see the other two have black eyes
  - sage is always correct, he must be the only blue-eyed person
  - leaves at end of day 1
  - seeing him leave, the other two men realize that their eye color is black, stays back
- If there were **two** blue-eyed men

Percolation of Common Knowledge

Let us think in steps

- If there was **one** blue-eyed man
  - he would see the other two have black eyes
  - sage is always correct, he must be the only blue-eyed person
  - leaves at end of day 1
  - seeing him leave, the other two men realize that their eye color is black, stays back
- If there were **two** blue-eyed men
  - each of them would see one blue and one black

Percolation of Common Knowledge

Let us think in steps

- If there was **one** blue-eyed man
  - he would see the other two have black eyes
  - sage is always correct, he must be the only blue-eyed person
  - leaves at end of day 1
  - seeing him leave, the other two men realize that their eye color is black, stays back
- If there were **two** blue-eyed men
  - each of them would see one blue and one black
  - if there was only one, then by the previous argument, he should have left after day 1

Percolation of Common Knowledge

Let us think in steps

- If there was **one** blue-eyed man
  - he would see the other two have black eyes
  - sage is always correct, he must be the only blue-eyed person
  - leaves at end of day 1
  - seeing him leave, the other two men realize that their eye color is black, stays back
- If there were **two** blue-eyed men
  - each of them would see one blue and one black
  - if there was only one, then by the previous argument, he should have left after day 1
  - when that does not happen, then on day 2, both blue-eyed men realizes their eye color, leaves by the end of the day

Percolation of Common Knowledge

Let us think in steps

- If there was **one** blue-eyed man
  - he would see the other two have black eyes
  - sage is always correct, he must be the only blue-eyed person
  - leaves at end of day 1
  - seeing him leave, the other two men realize that their eye color is black, stays back
- If there were **two** blue-eyed men
  - each of them would see one blue and one black
  - if there was only one, then by the previous argument, he should have left after day 1
  - when that does not happen, then on day 2, both blue-eyed men realizes their eye color, leaves by the end of the day
- If there are **three** blue-eyed men, use the same argument to conclude that all of them leave at the end of day 3

Percolation of Common Knowledge

Let us think in steps

- If there was **one** blue-eyed man
  - he would see the other two have black eyes
  - sage is always correct, he must be the only blue-eyed person
  - leaves at end of day 1
  - seeing him leave, the other two men realize that their eye color is black, stays back
- If there were **two** blue-eyed men
  - each of them would see one blue and one black
  - if there was only one, then by the previous argument, he should have left after day 1
  - when that does not happen, then on day 2, both blue-eyed men realizes their eye color, leaves by the end of the day
- If there are **three** blue-eyed men, use the same argument to conclude that all of them leave at the end of day 3

Percolation of Common Knowledge

Let us think in steps

- If there was **one** blue-eyed man
  - he would see the other two have black eyes
  - sage is always correct, he must be the only blue-eyed person
  - leaves at end of day 1
  - seeing him leave, the other two men realize that their eye color is black, stays back
- If there were **two** blue-eyed men
  - each of them would see one blue and one black
  - if there was only one, then by the previous argument, he should have left after day 1
  - when that does not happen, then on day 2, both blue-eyed men realizes their eye color, leaves by the end of the day
- If there are **three** blue-eyed men, use the same argument to conclude that all of them leave at the end of day 3

Assumption in Game Theory

The fact that all players are rational and intelligent is a common knowledge

Contents

Game of Chess

Description

- Two-player game: White (**W**) and Black (**B**) – 16 pieces each

Game of Chess

Description

- Two-player game: White (**W**) and Black (**B**) – 16 pieces each
- Every piece has some legal moves – **actions**

Game of Chess

Description

- Two-player game: White (**W**) and Black (**B**) – 16 pieces each
- Every piece has some legal moves – **actions**
- Starts with **W**, players take turns

Game of Chess

Description

- Two-player game: White (**W**) and Black (**B**) – 16 pieces each
- Every piece has some legal moves – **actions**
- Starts with **W**, players take turns
- Ends in

Game of Chess

Description

- Two-player game: White (**W**) and Black (**B**) – 16 pieces each
- Every piece has some legal moves – **actions**
- Starts with **W**, players take turns
- Ends in
    1. **Win** for **W**: if W captures B king

Game of Chess

Description

- Two-player game: White (**W**) and Black (**B**) – 16 pieces each
- Every piece has some legal moves – **actions**
- Starts with **W**, players take turns
- Ends in
  1. **Win** for **W**: if W captures B king
  2. **Win** for **B**: if B captures W king

Game of Chess

Description

- Two-player game: White (**W**) and Black (**B**) – 16 pieces each
- Every piece has some legal moves – **actions**
- Starts with **W**, players take turns
- Ends in
  1. **Win** for **W**: if W captures B king
  2. **Win** for **B**: if B captures W king
  3. **Draw**: everything else, e.g., if nobody has legal moves but kings are not in check, both players agree to a draw, board position is such that nobody can win, ...

Natural Questions from Game Theorist's perspective

Question

Does **W** have a winning strategy?
i.e., a plan of moves such that it wins **irrespective** of the moves of **B**?

Natural Questions from Game Theorist's perspective

Question

Does **W** have a winning strategy?
i.e., a plan of moves such that it wins **irrespective** of the moves of **B**?

Question

Does **B** have a winning strategy?

Natural Questions from Game Theorist's perspective

Question

Does **W** have a winning strategy?
i.e., a plan of moves such that it wins **irrespective** of the moves of **B**?

Question

Does **B** have a winning strategy?

Question

Or do either have at least a draw guaranteeing strategy?

Natural Questions from Game Theorist's perspective

Question

Does **W** have a winning strategy?
i.e., a plan of moves such that it wins **irrespective** of the moves of **B**?

Question

Does **B** have a winning strategy?

Question

Or do either have at least a draw guaranteeing strategy?

- Neither may be possible – not synonymous with the end of the game

What is a strategy?

- In the context of chess, denote a **board position** by x_k

What is a strategy?

- In the context of chess, denote a **board position** by x_k
- However, **board position** does not provide full details on the sequence of moves that led to it

What is a strategy?

- In the context of chess, denote a **board position** by x_k
- However, **board position** does not provide full details on the sequence of moves that led to it
- More than one sequence of moves can bring the game to the same board position.

What is a strategy?

- In the context of chess, denote a **board position** by x_k
- However, **board position** does not provide full details on the sequence of moves that led to it
- More than one sequence of moves can bring the game to the same board position.
- To distinguish, we need the information of the history, i.e., **game situation**

What is a strategy?

- In the context of chess, denote a **board position** by x_k
- However, **board position** does not provide full details on the sequence of moves that led to it
- More than one sequence of moves can bring the game to the same board position.
- To distinguish, we need the information of the history, i.e., **game situation**
- Why needed? For opponent modeling

What is a strategy?

- In the context of chess, denote a **board position** by x_k
- However, **board position** does not provide full details on the sequence of moves that led to it
- More than one sequence of moves can bring the game to the same board position.
- To distinguish, we need the information of the history, i.e., **game situation**
- Why needed? For opponent modeling
- **Game situation** is a finite sequence $(x_0, x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k)$ of board positions such that:

What is a strategy?

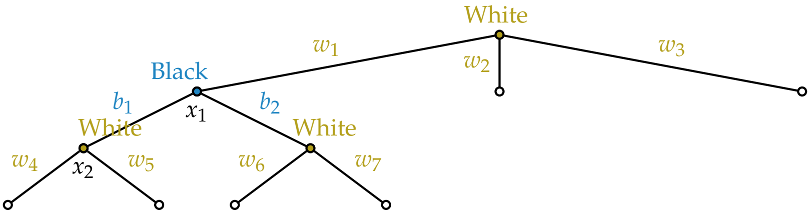
- In the context of chess, denote a **board position** by x_k
- However, **board position** does not provide full details on the sequence of moves that led to it
- More than one sequence of moves can bring the game to the same board position.
- To distinguish, we need the information of the history, i.e., **game situation**
- Why needed? For opponent modeling
- **Game situation** is a finite sequence $(x_0, x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k)$ of board positions such that:
  - x_0 is the opening board position

What is a strategy?

- In the context of chess, denote a **board position** by x_k
- However, **board position** does not provide full details on the sequence of moves that led to it
- More than one sequence of moves can bring the game to the same board position.
- To distinguish, we need the information of the history, i.e., **game situation**
- Why needed? For opponent modeling
- **Game situation** is a finite sequence $(x_0, x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k)$ of board positions such that:
  - x_0 is the opening board position
  - $x_k \to x_{k+1}$
    k even – created by a single action of W
    k odd – created by a single action of B

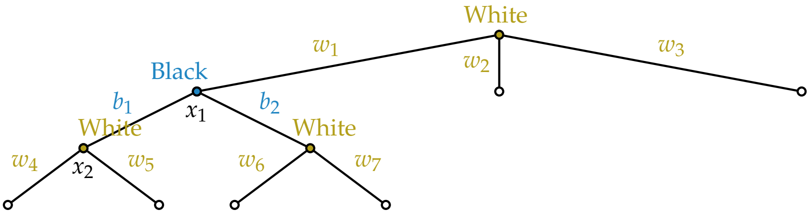
What is a strategy? (contd.)

Board positions may repeat in this tree, but a vertex is unique – **game situation**



What is a strategy? (contd.)

Board positions may repeat in this tree, but a vertex is unique – **game situation**



Strategy: mapping from **game situation** to action, i.e., what action to take at every vertex of this game tree

a complete plan to play the game at every game situation

What is a strategy? (contd.)

Definition (Strategy)

A **strategy** for **W** is a function s_W that associates every game situation $(x_0, x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k) \in H$ (set of all game situations), k even, with a board position x_{k+1} such that the move $x_k \to x_{k+1}$ is a single valid move for W.

What is a strategy? (contd.)

Definition (Strategy)

A **strategy** for **W** is a function s_W that associates every game situation $(x_0, x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k) \in H$ (set of all game situations), k even, with a board position x_{k+1} such that the move $x_k \rightarrow x_{k+1}$ is a single valid move for W.

- Similar definition of s_B for B.
- Note: A strategy pair (s_W, s_B) determines outcome (also called one play of the game) – a path through the game tree.

What is a strategy? (contd.)

Definition (Strategy)

A **strategy** for **W** is a function s_W that associates every game situation $(x_0, x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k) \in H$ (set of all game situations), k even, with a board position x_{k+1} such that the move $x_k \to x_{k+1}$ is a single valid move for W.

- Similar definition of s_B for B.
- Note: A strategy pair (s_W, s_B) determines outcome (also called one play of the game) – a path through the game tree.

Question

Is this a finite game? Where does it end?

What is a strategy? (contd.)

Definition (Strategy)

A **strategy** for **W** is a function s_W that associates every game situation $(x_0, x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_k) \in H$ (set of all game situations), k even, with a board position x_{k+1} such that the move $x_k \to x_{k+1}$ is a single valid move for W.

- Similar definition of s_B for B.
- Note: A strategy pair (s_W, s_B) determines outcome (also called one play of the game) – a path through the game tree.

Question

Is this a finite game? Where does it end?

Question

Can a player guarantee an outcome?

Winning/Drawing Strategies

- A winning strategy for **W** is a strategy s_W^* such that for every s_B, (s_W^*, s_B) ends in a win for **W**.

Winning/Drawing Strategies

- A winning strategy for **W** is a strategy s_W^* such that for every s_B, (s_W^*, s_B) ends in a win for **W**.
- A strategy guaranteeing at least a draw for **W** is a strategy s_W' such that for every s_B, (s_W', s_B) either ends in a draw or a win for **W**.

Winning/Drawing Strategies

- A winning strategy for **W** is a strategy s_W^* such that for every s_B, (s_W^*, s_B) ends in a win for **W**.
- A strategy guaranteeing at least a draw for **W** is a strategy s_W' such that for every s_B, (s_W', s_B) either ends in a draw or a win for **W**.
- Analogous definitions of s_B^* and s_B' for **B**

Winning/Drawing Strategies

- A winning strategy for **W** is a strategy s_W^* such that for every s_B, (s_W^*, s_B) ends in a win for **W**.
- A strategy guaranteeing at least a draw for **W** is a strategy s'_W such that for every s_B, (s'_W, s_B) either ends in a draw or a win for **W**.
- Analogous definitions of s_B^* and s'_B for **B**
- Not obvious if such strategies exist.

Contents

An Early Result (von Neumann, 1928)

Theorem

In chess, one and only one of the following statements is true

1. ***W*** *has a winning strategy*

An Early Result (von Neumann, 1928)

Theorem

In chess, one and only one of the following statements is true

1. ***W*** *has a winning strategy*
2. ***B*** *has a winning strategy*

An Early Result (von Neumann, 1928)

Theorem

In chess, one and only one of the following statements is true

1. ***W*** *has a winning strategy*
2. ***B*** *has a winning strategy*
3. *Each player has a draw guaranteeing strategy*

An Early Result (von Neumann, 1928)

Theorem

In chess, one and only one of the following statements is true

1. *W has a winning strategy*
2. *B has a winning strategy*
3. *Each player has a draw guaranteeing strategy*

Awesome but not enough

An Early Result (von Neumann, 1928)

Theorem

In chess, one and only one of the following statements is true

1. ***W*** *has a winning strategy*
2. ***B*** *has a winning strategy*
3. *Each player has a draw guaranteeing strategy*

Awesome but not enough

- Rules out the fourth possibility, i.e., nothing could be guaranteed
- The theorem **does not** say: *which one* is true OR *what* that strategy is

An Early Result (von Neumann, 1928)

Theorem

In chess, one and only one of the following statements is true

1. ***W*** *has a winning strategy*
2. ***B*** *has a winning strategy*
3. *Each player has a draw guaranteeing strategy*

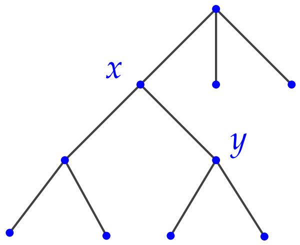
Awesome but not enough

- Rules out the fourth possibility, i.e., nothing could be guaranteed
- The theorem **does not** say: *which one* is true OR *what* that strategy is

Chess would have been a boring game if any of these answers were known

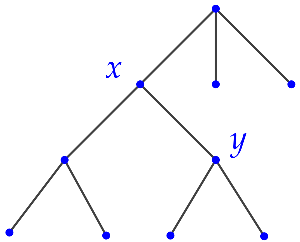
Setup of the Proof

- Each vertex in the tree represents a game situation, the edges represent actions



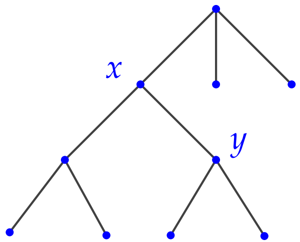
Setup of the Proof

- Each vertex in the tree represents a game situation, the edges represent actions
- $\Gamma(x)$: Subtree rooted at x (including itself)



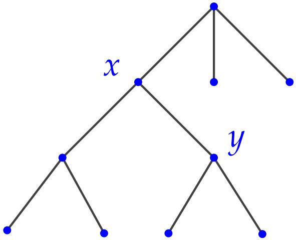
Setup of the Proof

- Each vertex in the tree represents a game situation, the edges represent actions
- $\Gamma(x)$: Subtree rooted at x (including itself)
- n_x : Number of vertices in subtree $\Gamma(x)$



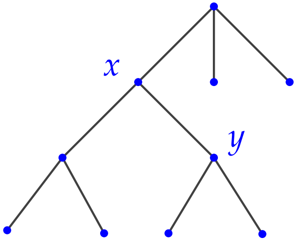
Setup of the Proof

- Each vertex in the tree represents a game situation, the edges represent actions
- $\Gamma(x)$: Subtree rooted at x (including itself)
- n_x : Number of vertices in subtree $\Gamma(x)$
- In the graph, y is a vertex in $\Gamma(x), y \neq x$.



Setup of the Proof

- Each vertex in the tree represents a game situation, the edges represent actions
- $\Gamma(x)$: Subtree rooted at x (including itself)
- n_x : Number of vertices in subtree $\Gamma(x)$
- In the graph, y is a vertex in $\Gamma(x), y \neq x$.
- $\Gamma(y)$ is a subtree of $\Gamma(x)$, $n_y < n_x$



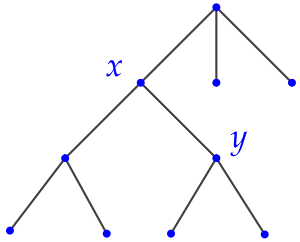
Proof of Chess Theorem

The proof is via induction on n_x.

Question

Does the Theorem hold for $n_x = 1$?

- if **W** king is removed, **B** wins



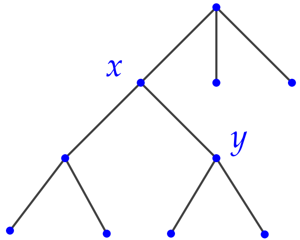
Proof of Chess Theorem

The proof is via induction on n_x.

Question

Does the Theorem hold for $n_x = 1$?

- if **W** king is removed, **B** wins
- if **B** king is removed, **W** wins



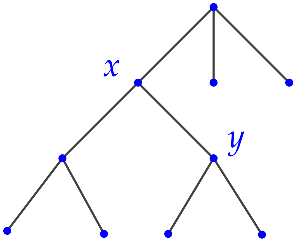
Proof of Chess Theorem

The proof is via induction on n_x.

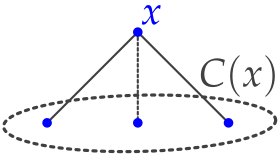
Question

Does the Theorem hold for $n_x = 1$?

- if **W** king is removed, **B** wins
- if **B** king is removed, **W** wins
- if both kings present, $n_x = 1$ implies that the game ends in a draw



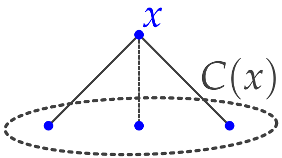
Extend to $n_x > 1$



Notation

- Suppose x is a vertex with $n_x > 1$

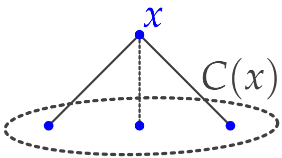
Extend to $n_x > 1$



Notation

- Suppose x is a vertex with $n_x > 1$
- **Induction hypothesis**: for all vertices $y \neq x$ such that $\Gamma(y)$ is a subgame of $\Gamma(x)$, the theorem holds

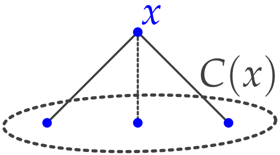
Extend to $n_x > 1$



Notation

- Suppose x is a vertex with $n_x > 1$
- **Induction hypothesis**: for all vertices $y \neq x$ such that $\Gamma(y)$ is a subgame of $\Gamma(x)$, the theorem holds
- Then we show that the theorem holds for x as well

Extend to $n_x > 1$



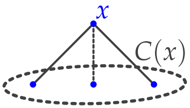
Notation

- Suppose x is a vertex with $n_x > 1$
- **Induction hypothesis**: for all vertices $y \neq x$ such that $\Gamma(y)$ is a subgame of $\Gamma(x)$, the theorem holds
- Then we show that the theorem holds for x as well
- Let $C(x)$ denote vertices reachable from x in one move

Extend to $n_x > 1$

WLOG assume **W** moves at x

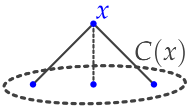
- **Case 1:** If $\exists y \in C(x)$ s.t. condition 1 of the theorem is true, then condition 1 is true for x



Extend to $n_x > 1$

WLOG assume **W** moves at x

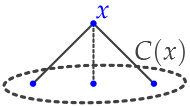
- **Case 1:** If $\exists y \in C(x)$ s.t. condition 1 of the theorem is true, then condition 1 is true for x
- **W** picks that move which moves the game to y



Extend to $n_x > 1$

WLOG assume **W** moves at x

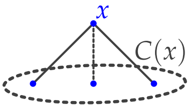
- **Case 1:** If $\exists y \in C(x)$ s.t. condition 1 of the theorem is true, then condition 1 is true for x
- **W** picks that move which moves the game to y
- **Case 2:** If $\forall y \in C(x)$, condition 2 is true, then every move by white leads to **B** winning the game. Hence, condition 2 is true for x.



Extend to $n_x > 1$

WLOG assume **W** moves at x

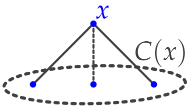
- **Case 1:** If $\exists y \in C(x)$ s.t. condition 1 of the theorem is true, then condition 1 is true for x
- **W** picks that move which moves the game to y
- **Case 2:** If $\forall y \in C(x)$, condition 2 is true, then every move by white leads to **B** winning the game. Hence, condition 2 is true for x.
- **Case 3:** Neither case 1 nor case 2 is true



Extend to $n_x > 1$

WLOG assume **W** moves at x

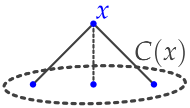
- **Case 1:** If $\exists y \in C(x)$ s.t. condition 1 of the theorem is true, then condition 1 is true for x
- **W** picks that move which moves the game to y
- **Case 2:** If $\forall y \in C(x)$, condition 2 is true, then every move by white leads to **B** winning the game. Hence, condition 2 is true for x.
- **Case 3:** Neither case 1 nor case 2 is true
  - Case 1 does not hold



Extend to $n_x > 1$

WLOG assume **W** moves at x

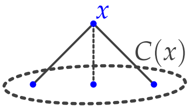
- **Case 1:** If $\exists y \in C(x)$ s.t. condition 1 of the theorem is true, then condition 1 is true for x
- **W** picks that move which moves the game to y
- **Case 2:** If $\forall y \in C(x)$, condition 2 is true, then every move by white leads to **B** winning the game. Hence, condition 2 is true for x.
- **Case 3:** Neither case 1 nor case 2 is true
  - Case 1 does not hold
  - **W** does not have a winning strategy in any $y \in C(x)$, since induction hypothesis holds for every $y \in C(x)$, either **B** has winning strategy or both have draw-guaranteeing strategy.



Extend to $n_x > 1$

WLOG assume **W** moves at x

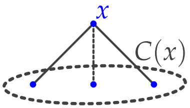
- **Case 1:** If $\exists y \in C(x)$ s.t. condition 1 of the theorem is true, then condition 1 is true for x
- **W** picks that move which moves the game to y
- **Case 2:** If $\forall y \in C(x)$, condition 2 is true, then every move by white leads to **B** winning the game. Hence, condition 2 is true for x.
- **Case 3:** Neither case 1 nor case 2 is true
  - Case 1 does not hold
  - **W** does not have a winning strategy in any $y \in C(x)$, since induction hypothesis holds for every $y \in C(x)$, either **B** has winning strategy or both have draw-guaranteeing strategy.
  - Case 2 does not hold either



Extend to $n_x > 1$

WLOG assume **W** moves at x

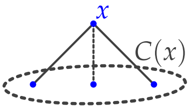
- **Case 1:** If $\exists y \in C(x)$ s.t. condition 1 of the theorem is true, then condition 1 is true for x
- **W** picks that move which moves the game to y
- **Case 2:** If $\forall y \in C(x)$, condition 2 is true, then every move by white leads to **B** winning the game. Hence, condition 2 is true for x.
- **Case 3:** Neither case 1 nor case 2 is true
  - Case 1 does not hold
  - **W** does not have a winning strategy in any $y \in C(x)$, since induction hypothesis holds for every $y \in C(x)$, either **B** has winning strategy or both have draw-guaranteeing strategy.
  - Case 2 does not hold either
  - This implies $\exists y' \in C(x)$ s.t. **B** does not have a winning strategy



Extend to $n_x > 1$

WLOG assume **W** moves at x

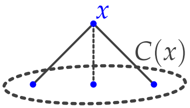
- **Case 1:** If $\exists y \in C(x)$ s.t. condition 1 of the theorem is true, then condition 1 is true for x
- **W** picks that move which moves the game to y
- **Case 2:** If $\forall y \in C(x)$, condition 2 is true, then every move by white leads to **B** winning the game. Hence, condition 2 is true for x.
- **Case 3:** Neither case 1 nor case 2 is true
  - Case 1 does not hold
  - **W** does not have a winning strategy in any $y \in C(x)$, since induction hypothesis holds for every $y \in C(x)$, either **B** has winning strategy or both have draw-guaranteeing strategy.
  - Case 2 does not hold either
  - This implies $\exists y' \in C(x)$ s.t. **B** does not have a winning strategy
  - Since case 1 does not hold either, **W** cannot guarantee a win in y'



Extend to $n_x > 1$

WLOG assume **W** moves at x

- **Case 1:** If $\exists y \in C(x)$ s.t. condition 1 of the theorem is true, then condition 1 is true for x
- **W** picks that move which moves the game to y
- **Case 2:** If $\forall y \in C(x)$, condition 2 is true, then every move by white leads to **B** winning the game. Hence, condition 2 is true for x.
- **Case 3:** Neither case 1 nor case 2 is true
  - Case 1 does not hold
  - **W** does not have a winning strategy in any $y \in C(x)$, since induction hypothesis holds for every $y \in C(x)$, either **B** has winning strategy or both have draw-guaranteeing strategy.
  - Case 2 does not hold either
  - This implies $\exists y' \in C(x)$ s.t. **B** does not have a winning strategy
  - Since case 1 does not hold either, **W** cannot guarantee a win in y'
  - Hence **W** picks action to go to y', where **B** can only guarantee a draw (induction hypothesis)



भारतीय प्रौद्योगिकी संस्थान मुंबई

Indian Institute of Technology Bombay

भारतीय प्रौद्योगिकी संस्थान मुंबई

Indian Institute of Technology Bombay

CS 6001: Game Theory and Algorithmic Mechanism Design

Week 2

Swaprava Nath

Slide preparation acknowledgments: Ramsundar Anandanarayanan and Harshvardhan Agarwal

ज्ञानम् परमम् ध्येयम्

Knowledge is the supreme goal

Contents

Normal Form Games

- It is a representation technique for games – particularly suitable for **static games**
- In a *static game*, the players interact only once with each other

Normal Form Games

- It is a representation technique for games – particularly suitable for **static games**
- In a *static game*, the players interact only once with each other

Notation

- $N = \{1, 2, 3, \ldots, n\}$, set of players

Normal Form Games

- It is a representation technique for games – particularly suitable for **static games**
- In a *static game*, the players interact only once with each other

Notation

- $N = \{1, 2, 3, \ldots, n\}$, set of players
- S_i : set of strategies for player i, $\quad s_i \in S_i$

Normal Form Games

- It is a representation technique for games – particularly suitable for **static games**
- In a *static game*, the players interact only once with each other

Notation

- $N = \{1, 2, 3, \ldots, n\}$, set of players
- S_i : set of strategies for player i, $\quad s_i \in S_i$
- Set of strategy profiles $S = \times_{i \in N} S_i$

Normal Form Games

- It is a representation technique for games – particularly suitable for **static games**
- In a *static game*, the players interact only once with each other

Notation

- $N = \{1, 2, 3, \ldots, n\}$, set of players
- S_i : set of strategies for player i, $\quad s_i \in S_i$
- Set of strategy profiles $S = \times_{i \in N} S_i$
- A strategy profile $s = (s_1, s_2, s_3, \ldots, s_n) \in S$

Normal Form Games

- It is a representation technique for games – particularly suitable for **static games**
- In a *static game*, the players interact only once with each other

Notation

- $N = \{1, 2, 3, \ldots, n\}$, set of players
- S_i : set of strategies for player i, $\quad s_i \in S_i$
- Set of strategy profiles $S = \times_{i \in N} S_i$
- A strategy profile $s = (s_1, s_2, s_3, \ldots, s_n) \in S$
- Strategy profile without player i: $s_{-i} = (s_1, s_2, ..., s_{i-1}, s_{i+1}, \ldots, s_n)$

Normal Form Games

- It is a representation technique for games – particularly suitable for **static games**
- In a *static game*, the players interact only once with each other

Notation

- $N = \{1, 2, 3, \ldots, n\}$, set of players
- S_i : set of strategies for player i, $\quad s_i \in S_i$
- Set of strategy profiles $S = \times_{i \in N} S_i$
- A strategy profile $s = (s_1, s_2, s_3, \ldots, s_n) \in S$
- Strategy profile without player i: $s_{-i} = (s_1, s_2, ..., s_{i-1}, s_{i+1}, \ldots, s_n)$
- $u_i : S \to \mathbb{R}$, utility function of player i

Normal Form Games

- It is a representation technique for games – particularly suitable for **static games**
- In a *static game*, the players interact only once with each other

Notation

- $N = \{1, 2, 3, \ldots, n\}$, set of players
- S_i : set of strategies for player i, $\quad s_i \in S_i$
- Set of strategy profiles $S = \times_{i \in N} S_i$
- A strategy profile $s = (s_1, s_2, s_3, \ldots, s_n) \in S$
- Strategy profile without player i: $s_{-i} = (s_1, s_2, ..., s_{i-1}, s_{i+1}, \ldots, s_n)$
- $u_i : S \to \mathbb{R}$, utility function of player i

- **Normal form** representation is a tuple $\langle N, (S_i)_{i \in N}, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$

Normal Form Games

- It is a representation technique for games – particularly suitable for **static games**
- In a *static game*, the players interact only once with each other

Notation

- $N = \{1, 2, 3, \ldots, n\}$, set of players
- S_i : set of strategies for player i, $\quad s_i \in S_i$
- Set of strategy profiles $S = \times_{i \in N} S_i$
- A strategy profile $s = (s_1, s_2, s_3, \ldots, s_n) \in S$
- Strategy profile without player i: $s_{-i} = (s_1, s_2, ..., s_{i-1}, s_{i+1}, \ldots, s_n)$
- $u_i : S \to \mathbb{R}$, utility function of player i

- **Normal form** representation is a tuple $\langle N, (S_i)_{i \in N}, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$
- If S_i is finite $\forall i \in N$, this is called a finite game.

Example: Penalty Shoot Game

Shooter \ Goalkeeper	L	C	R
L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$	$1, -1$
C	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
R	$1, -1$	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

Example: Penalty Shoot Game

		Goalkeeper L	Goalkeeper C	Goalkeeper R
Shooter	L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$	$1, -1$
	C	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	R	$1, -1$	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

- $N = \{1, 2\}$, $1 = \text{Shooter}, 2 = \text{Goalkeeper}$

Example: Penalty Shoot Game

Goalkeeper

Shooter	L	C	R
L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$	$1, -1$
C	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
R	$1, -1$	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

- $N = \{1, 2\}, 1 = \text{Shooter}, 2 = \text{Goalkeeper}$
- $S_1 = S_2 = \{L, C, R\}$

Example: Penalty Shoot Game

Goalkeeper (columns), Shooter (rows)

	L	C	R
L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$	$1, -1$
C	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
R	$1, -1$	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

- $N = \{1, 2\}, 1 = \text{Shooter}, 2 = \text{Goalkeeper}$
- $S_1 = S_2 = \{L, C, R\}$
- $u_1(L, L) = -1, u_1(L, C) = u_1(L, R) = 1$

Example: Penalty Shoot Game

Goalkeeper

Shooter	L	C	R
L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$	$1, -1$
C	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
R	$1, -1$	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

- $N = \{1, 2\}, 1 = \text{Shooter}, 2 = \text{Goalkeeper}$
- $S_1 = S_2 = \{L, C, R\}$
- $u_1(L, L) = -1, u_1(L, C) = u_1(L, R) = 1$
- $u_2(L, L) = 1, u_2(L, C) = u_2(L, R) = -1$

Example: Penalty Shoot Game

Goalkeeper

Shooter	L	C	R
L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$	$1, -1$
C	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
R	$1, -1$	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

- $N = \{1, 2\}, 1 = \text{Shooter}, 2 = \text{Goalkeeper}$
- $S_1 = S_2 = \{L, C, R\}$
- $u_1(L, L) = -1, u_1(L, C) = u_1(L, R) = 1$
- $u_2(L, L) = 1, u_2(L, C) = u_2(L, R) = -1$
- (loosely) $u_1(X, X) = -1 = -u_2(X, X), u_1(X, Y) = -u_2(X, Y) = 1$

Contents

Domination in NFGs

		Player 2 L	Player 2 C	Player 2 R
Player 1	U	$1, 0$	$1, 3$	$3, 2$
Player 1	D	$-1, 6$	$0, 5$	$3, 3$

Domination in NFGs

		Player 2 L	Player 2 C	Player 2 R
Player 1	U	$1, 0$	$1, 3$	$3, 2$
Player 1	D	$-1, 6$	$0, 5$	$3, 3$

Question

Will a **rational** Player 2 ever play R?

Dominated Strategy

Definition (Strictly Dominated Strategy)

A strategy $s_i' \in S_i$ of player i is **strictly dominated** if there exists another strategy $s_i \in S_i$ such that **for every strategy profile** $s_{-i} \in S_{-i}$ of the other players, $u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) > u_i(s_i', s_{-i})$.

Dominated Strategy

Definition (Strictly Dominated Strategy)

A strategy $s_i' \in S_i$ of player i is **strictly dominated** if there exists another strategy $s_i \in S_i$ such that **for every strategy profile** $s_{-i} \in S_{-i}$ of the other players, $u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) > u_i(s_i', s_{-i})$.

Definition (Weakly Dominated Strategy)

A strategy $s_i' \in S_i$ of player i is **weakly dominated** if there exists another strategy $s_i \in S_i$ such that **for every strategy profile** $s_{-i} \in S_{-i}$ of the other players $u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \geqslant u_i(s_i', s_{-i})$ and **there exists some** $\tilde{s}_{-i} \in S_{-i}$ such that $u_i(s_i, \tilde{s}_{-i}) > u_i(s_i', \tilde{s}_{-i})$.

Dominated Strategy

		Player 2		
		L	C	R
Player 1	U	$1, 0$	$1, 3$	$3, 2$
	D	$-1, 6$	$0, 5$	$3, 3$

Dominated Strategy

		Player 2		
		L	C	R
Player 1	U	1, 0	1, 3	3, 2
	D	−1, 6	0, 5	3, 3

Strictly / Weakly dominated strategy?

Dominated Strategy

		Player 2 L	C	R
Player 1	U	1, 0	1, 3	3, 2
	D	−1, 6	0, 5	3, 3

Strictly / Weakly dominated strategy?

R is strictly dominated (by C) while D is weakly dominated (by U)

Dominant Strategy

A strategy s_i' can be dominated by s_i, and a different strategy s_i'' can be dominated by $\tilde{s}_i$

Definition (Dominant Strategy)

A strategy s_i is strictly (weakly) dominant strategy for player i if s_i strictly (weakly) dominates **all** other strategies $s_i' \in S_i \setminus \{s_i\}$.

Dominant Strategy

A strategy s_i' can be dominated by s_i, and a different strategy s_i'' can be dominated by $\tilde{s}_i$

Definition (Dominant Strategy)

A strategy s_i is strictly (weakly) dominant strategy for player i if s_i strictly (weakly) dominates **all** other strategies $s_i' \in S_i \setminus \{s_i\}$.

Examples of **dominant strategy**

- Neighboring kingdom's dilemma
- Indivisible item for sale

Neighboring Kingdom's Dilemma

		Rashtrakuta	
		Agri	War
Pala	Agri	5, 5	0, 6
	War	6, 0	1, 1

Neighboring Kingdom's Dilemma

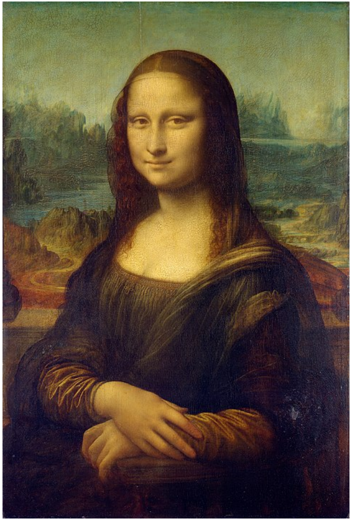
		Rashtrakuta: Agri	Rashtrakuta: War
Pala	Agri	5, 5	0, 6
Pala	War	6, 0	1, 1

Question

Is there a dominant strategy in this game? Which kind?

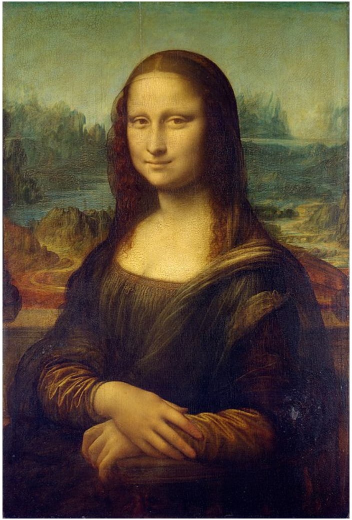
Indivisible Item for Sale

- Two players value an indivisible item as v_1 and v_2 respectively



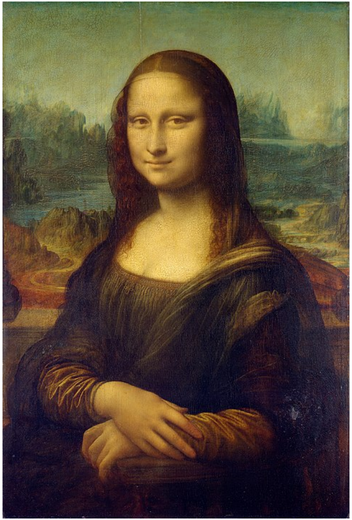
Indivisible Item for Sale

- Two players value an indivisible item as v_1 and v_2 respectively
- Each player's action: a number in $[0, M]$, $M \gg v_1, v_2$



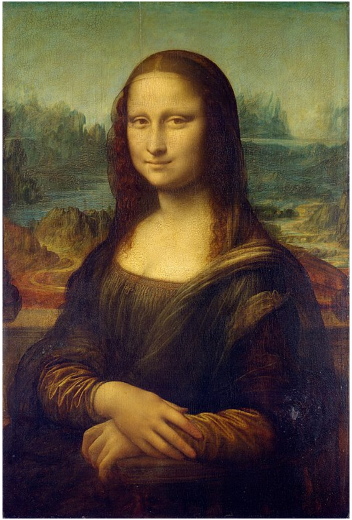
Indivisible Item for Sale

- Two players value an indivisible item as v_1 and v_2 respectively
- Each player's action: a number in $[0, M]$, $M \gg v_1, v_2$
- Player quoting the larger number wins the object (ties broken in favour of player 1) and pays the losing player's chosen number



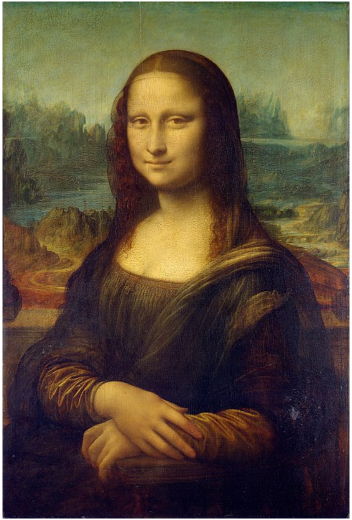
Indivisible Item for Sale

- Two players value an indivisible item as v_1 and v_2 respectively
- Each player's action: a number in $[0, M]$, $M \gg v_1, v_2$
- Player quoting the larger number wins the object (ties broken in favour of player 1) and pays the losing player's chosen number
- utility of winning player = her **true** value - other player's chosen number



Indivisible Item for Sale

- Two players value an indivisible item as v_1 and v_2 respectively
- Each player's action: a number in $[0, M]$, $M \gg v_1, v_2$
- Player quoting the larger number wins the object (ties broken in favour of player 1) and pays the losing player's chosen number
- utility of winning player = her **true** value - other player's chosen number
- utility of losing player = 0



Indivisible Item for Sale

Normal form representation of the game

- $N = \{1, 2\}$, $S_1 = S_2 = [0, M]$
- Agents pick s_i, while their **real** value for the item is v_i, and s_i may **not** be the same as v_i

Indivisible Item for Sale

Normal form representation of the game

- $N = \{1, 2\}$, $S_1 = S_2 = [0, M]$
- Agents pick s_i, while their **real** value for the item is v_i, and s_i may **not** be the same as v_i

$$u_1(s_1, s_2) = \begin{cases} v_1 - s_2 & \text{if } s_1 \geqslant s_2 \\ 0 & \text{otherwise} \end{cases} \tag{1}$$

$$u_2(s_1, s_2) = \begin{cases} v_2 - s_1 & \text{if } s_1 < s_2 \\ 0 & \text{otherwise} \end{cases} \tag{2}$$

Indivisible Item for Sale

Normal form representation of the game

- $N = \{1,2\}$, $S_1 = S_2 = [0, M]$
- Agents pick s_i, while their **real** value for the item is v_i, and s_i may **not** be the same as v_i

$$u_1(s_1, s_2) = \begin{cases} v_1 - s_2 & \text{if } s_1 \geqslant s_2 \\ 0 & \text{otherwise} \end{cases} \tag{1}$$

$$u_2(s_1, s_2) = \begin{cases} v_2 - s_1 & \text{if } s_1 < s_2 \\ 0 & \text{otherwise} \end{cases} \tag{2}$$

Question

Is there a dominant strategy in this game? Which kind?

Weakly Dominant Strategy of Second Price Auction

Normal form representation of the game

- $N = \{1,2\}$, $S_1 = S_2 = [0, M]$
- Agents pick s_i, while their **real** value for the item is v_i, and s_i may **not** be the same as v_i

$$u_1(s_1, s_2) = \begin{cases} v_1 - s_2 & \text{if } s_1 \geqslant s_2 \\ 0 & \text{otherwise} \end{cases} \quad (3)$$

$$u_2(s_1, s_2) = \begin{cases} v_2 - s_1 & \text{if } s_1 < s_2 \\ 0 & \text{otherwise} \end{cases} \quad (4)$$

Weakly Dominant Strategy of Second Price Auction

Normal form representation of the game

- $N = \{1,2\}$, $S_1 = S_2 = [0, M]$
- Agents pick s_i, while their **real** value for the item is v_i, and s_i may **not** be the same as v_i

$$u_1(s_1, s_2) = \begin{cases} v_1 - s_2 & \text{if } s_1 \geqslant s_2 \\ 0 & \text{otherwise} \end{cases} \tag{3}$$

$$u_2(s_1, s_2) = \begin{cases} v_2 - s_1 & \text{if } s_1 < s_2 \\ 0 & \text{otherwise} \end{cases} \tag{4}$$

Definition (Weak Domination)

A strategy $s_i \in S_i$ of player i weakly dominates $s_i' \in S_i$ if **for every strategy profile** $s_{-i} \in S_{-i}$ of the other players $u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \geqslant u_i(s_i', s_{-i})$ and **there exists some** $\tilde{s}_{-i} \in S_{-i}$ such that $u_i(s_i, \tilde{s}_{-i}) > u_i(s_i', \tilde{s}_{-i})$. $[\tilde{s}_{-i} = \tilde{s}_{-i}(s_i, s_i')]$

Definition (Dominant Strategy)

A strategy s_i is strictly (weakly) dominant strategy for player i if s_i strictly (weakly) dominates all other strategies $s_i' \in S_i \setminus \{s_i\}$.

Dominant Strategy Equilibrium

Definition (Dominant Strategy Equilibrium)

A strategy profile $(s_1^*, s_2^*, \ldots, s_n^*)$ is a strictly (weakly) dominant strategy equilibrium (SDSE/WDSE) if s_i^* is strictly (weakly) dominant strategy $\forall i \in N$.

Dominant Strategy Equilibrium

Definition (Dominant Strategy Equilibrium)

A strategy profile $(s_1^*, s_2^*, \ldots, s_n^*)$ is a strictly (weakly) dominant strategy equilibrium (SDSE/WDSE) if s_i^* is strictly (weakly) dominant strategy $\forall i \in N$.

Example of **dominant strategy equilibrium**

Player 2 (columns), Player 1 (rows)

	D	E
A	5, 5	0, 5
B	5, 0	1, 1
C	4, 0	1, 1

Dominant Strategy Equilibrium

Definition (Dominant Strategy Equilibrium)

A strategy profile $(s_1^*, s_2^*, \ldots, s_n^*)$ is a strictly (weakly) dominant strategy equilibrium (SDSE/WDSE) if s_i^* is strictly (weakly) dominant strategy $\forall i \in N$.

Example of **dominant strategy equilibrium**

Player 2 (columns), Player 1 (rows)

	D	E
A	5,5	0,5
B	5,0	1,1
C	4,0	1,1

Question

What kind of equilibrium in this game?

Existence of Dominant Strategies

Not guaranteed!

Existence of Dominant Strategies

Not guaranteed!

Player 2

Player 1	L	R
L	1, 1	0, 0
R	0, 0	1, 1

Co-ordination game

Existence of Dominant Strategies

Not guaranteed!

		Player 2	
		L	R
Player 1	L	1, 1	0, 0
	R	0, 0	1, 1

Co-ordination game

		Friend 2	
		F	C
Friend 1	F	2, 1	0, 0
	C	0, 0	1, 2

Football or Cricket Game

Existence of Dominant Strategies

Not guaranteed!

Player 1 \ Player 2	L	R
L	1, 1	0, 0
R	0, 0	1, 1

Co-ordination game

Friend 1 \ Friend 2	F	C
F	2, 1	0, 0
C	0, 0	1, 2

Football or Cricket Game

If **dominance** cannot explain a reasonable outcome – refine equilibrium concept

Contents

Nash Equilibrium (Nash 1951)

No player gains by a unilateral deviation

Nash Equilibrium (Nash 1951)

No player gains by a unilateral deviation

Definition (Nash Equilibrium)

A strategy profile (s_i^*, s_{-i}^*) is a pure strategy Nash equilibrium (PSNE) if $\forall i \in N$ and $\forall s_i \in S_i$

$$u_i(s_i^*, s_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^*).$$

Nash Equilibrium (Nash 1951)

No player gains by a unilateral deviation

Definition (Nash Equilibrium)

A strategy profile (s_i^*, s_{-i}^*) is a pure strategy Nash equilibrium (PSNE) if $\forall i \in N$ and $\forall s_i \in S_i$

$$u_i(s_i^*, s_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^*).$$

Friend 1 \ Friend 2	F	C
F	2, 1	0, 0
C	0, 0	1, 2

Football or Cricket Game

Best Response View

- A best response of a player i against the strategy profile s_{-i} of other players is a strategy that gives the maximum utility i.e.,

$$B_i(s_{-i}) = \{s_i \in S_i : u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \geq u_i(s_i', s_{-i}), \forall s_i' \in S_i\}$$

Best Response View

- A best response of a player i against the strategy profile s_{-i} of other players is a strategy that gives the maximum utility i.e.,

$$B_i(s_{-i}) = \{s_i \in S_i : u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \geq u_i(s_i', s_{-i}), \forall s_i' \in S_i\}$$

- PSNE is a strategy profile (s_i^*, s_{-i}^*) s.t.

$$s_i^* \in B_i(s_{-i}^*), \forall i \in N$$

Best Response View

- A best response of a player i against the strategy profile s_{-i} of other players is a strategy that gives the maximum utility i.e.,

$$B_i(s_{-i}) = \{s_i \in S_i : u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \geq u_i(s_i', s_{-i}), \forall s_i' \in S_i\}$$

- PSNE is a strategy profile (s_i^*, s_{-i}^*) s.t.

$$s_i^* \in B_i(s_{-i}^*), \forall i \in N$$

- PSNE gives stability – once there, no rational player unilaterally deviates

Best Response View

- A best response of a player i against the strategy profile s_{-i} of other players is a strategy that gives the maximum utility i.e.,

$$B_i(s_{-i}) = \{s_i \in S_i : u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \geq u_i(s'_i, s_{-i}), \forall s'_i \in S_i\}$$

- PSNE is a strategy profile (s_i^*, s_{-i}^*) s.t.

$$s_i^* \in B_i(s_{-i}^*), \forall i \in N$$

- PSNE gives stability – once there, no rational player unilaterally deviates

Best Response View

- A best response of a player i against the strategy profile s_{-i} of other players is a strategy that gives the maximum utility i.e.,

$$B_i(s_{-i}) = \{s_i \in S_i : u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \geq u_i(s_i', s_{-i}), \forall s_i' \in S_i\}$$

- PSNE is a strategy profile (s_i^*, s_{-i}^*) s.t.

$$s_i^* \in B_i(s_{-i}^*), \forall i \in N$$

- PSNE gives stability – once there, no rational player unilaterally deviates

Question

Relationship between SDSE, WDSE, PSNE?

Best Response View

- A best response of a player i against the strategy profile s_{-i} of other players is a strategy that gives the maximum utility i.e.,

$$B_i(s_{-i}) = \{s_i \in S_i : u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \geq u_i(s_i', s_{-i}), \forall s_i' \in S_i\}$$

- PSNE is a strategy profile (s_i^*, s_{-i}^*) s.t.

$$s_i^* \in B_i(s_{-i}^*), \forall i \in N$$

- PSNE gives stability – once there, no rational player unilaterally deviates

Question

Relationship between SDSE, WDSE, PSNE?

Answer

SDSE $\implies$ WDSE $\implies$ PSNE

How to find equilibrium?

- Rational players do not play **dominated strategies**

How to find equilibrium?

- Rational players do not play **dominated strategies**
- To obtain rational outcomes eliminate dominated strategies

How to find equilibrium?

- Rational players do not play **dominated strategies**
- To obtain rational outcomes eliminate dominated strategies
- For strictly dominated strategies the order of elimination does not matter **(homework)**

How to find equilibrium?

- Rational players do not play **dominated strategies**
- To obtain rational outcomes eliminate dominated strategies
- For strictly dominated strategies the order of elimination does not matter **(homework)**
- It matters for weakly dominated strategies – some reasonable outcomes are also eliminated

How to find equilibrium?

- Rational players do not play **dominated strategies**
- To obtain rational outcomes eliminate dominated strategies
- For strictly dominated strategies the order of elimination does not matter **(homework)**
- It matters for weakly dominated strategies – some reasonable outcomes are also eliminated

How to find equilibrium?

- Rational players do not play **dominated strategies**
- To obtain rational outcomes eliminate dominated strategies
- For strictly dominated strategies the order of elimination does not matter **(homework)**
- It matters for weakly dominated strategies – some reasonable outcomes are also eliminated

Player 2

Player 1		L	C	R
	T	1, 2	2, 3	0, 3
	M	2, 2	2, 1	3, 2
	B	2, 1	0, 0	1, 0

- Order T, R, B, C $\rightarrow (M, L) : (2, 2)$

How to find equilibrium?

- Rational players do not play **dominated strategies**
- To obtain rational outcomes eliminate dominated strategies
- For strictly dominated strategies the order of elimination does not matter **(homework)**
- It matters for weakly dominated strategies – some reasonable outcomes are also eliminated

Player 2 (columns), Player 1 (rows)

	L	C	R
T	1,2	2,3	0,3
M	2,2	2,1	3,2
B	2,1	0,0	1,0

- Order T, R, B, C $\rightarrow (M, L) : (2, 2)$
- Order B, L, C, T $\rightarrow (M, R) : (3, 2)$

Contents

Risk Aversion of Players

		Player 2: L	Player 2: R
Player 1	T	$2, 1$	$1, -20$
	M	$3, 0$	$-10, 1$
	B	$-100, 2$	$3, 3$

Risk Aversion of Players

		Player 2: L	Player 2: R
Player 1	T	$2, 1$	$1, -20$
	M	$3, 0$	$-10, 1$
	B	$-100, 2$	$3, 3$

Question

What if the other player does not pick an equilibrium action (Nash)?

Risk Aversion of Players

		Player 2: L	Player 2: R
Player 1	T	$2, 1$	$1, -20$
	M	$3, 0$	$-10, 1$
	B	$-100, 2$	$3, 3$

Question

What if the other player does not pick an equilibrium action (Nash)?

Picking T is less risky for player 1

Max-min Strategy

Definition

The worst case optimal choice is **max-min strategy**

$$u_i(s_i, s_{-i})$$

Max-min Strategy

Definition

The worst case optimal choice is **max-min strategy**

$$\min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i, s_{-i})$$

Max-min Strategy

Definition

The worst case optimal choice is **max-min strategy**

$$\max_{s_i \in S_i} \min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i, s_{-i})$$

Max-min Strategy

Definition

The worst case optimal choice is **max-min strategy**

$$s_i^{\text{max min}} \in \arg\max_{s_i \in S_i} \min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i, s_{-i})$$

Max-min Strategy

Definition

The worst case optimal choice is **max-min strategy**

$$s_i^{\text{max min}} \in \arg\max_{s_i \in S_i} \min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i, s_{-i})$$

Note: $s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i) \in \arg\min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i, s_{-i})$ is indeed a function of s_i; as s_i changes the minimizer keeps on changing

Max-min Strategy

Definition

The worst case optimal choice is **max-min strategy**

$$s_i^{\max\min} \in \arg\max_{s_i \in S_i} \min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i, s_{-i})$$

Note: $s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i) \in \arg\min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i, s_{-i})$ is indeed a function of s_i; as s_i changes the minimizer keeps on changing

Max-min value (utility at the max-min strategy) of player i is given by

$$\underline{v}_i = \max_{s_i \in S_i} \min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i, s_{-i})$$

$$u_i(s_i^{\max\min}, t_{-i}) \geqslant \underline{v}_i, \qquad \forall t_{-i} \in S_{-i}$$

Max-min and Dominant Strategies

Theorem

*If s_i^* is **dominant strategy** for player i, then it is a **max-min strategy** for player i as well.*

Max-min and Dominant Strategies

Theorem

If s_i^* is ***dominant strategy*** *for player i, then it is a* ***max-min strategy*** *for player i as well.*

Proof.

Let s_i^* be dominant strategy for player i

$$u_i(s_i^*, s_{-i}) \geqslant u_i(s_i', s_{-i}),\ \forall s_{-i} \in S_{-i}, \forall s_i' \in S_i \tag{5}$$

Max-min and Dominant Strategies

Theorem

If s_i^* is ***dominant strategy*** *for player i, then it is a* ***max-min strategy*** *for player i as well.*

Proof.

Let s_i^* be dominant strategy for player i

$$u_i(s_i^*, s_{-i}) \geqslant u_i(s_i', s_{-i}), \ \forall s_{-i} \in S_{-i}, \forall s_i' \in S_i \tag{5}$$

Define $s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i') \in \arg\min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i', s_{-i})$: the worst choice of strategies of the other players for the action s_i' of agent i

Max-min and Dominant Strategies

Theorem

If s_i^* is ***dominant strategy*** *for player i, then it is a* ***max-min strategy*** *for player i as well.*

Proof.

Let s_i^* be dominant strategy for player i

$$u_i(s_i^*, s_{-i}) \geqslant u_i(s_i', s_{-i}), \ \forall s_{-i} \in S_{-i}, \forall s_i' \in S_i \tag{5}$$

Define $s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i') \in \arg\min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i', s_{-i})$: the worst choice of strategies of the other players for the action s_i' of agent i

But Equation (5) holds for every s_{-i}, in particular $s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i')$

Max-min and Dominant Strategies

Theorem

If s_i^* is ***dominant strategy*** *for player i, then it is a* ***max-min strategy*** *for player i as well.*

Proof.

Let s_i^* be dominant strategy for player i

$$u_i(s_i^*, s_{-i}) \geqslant u_i(s_i', s_{-i}), \ \forall s_{-i} \in S_{-i}, \forall s_i' \in S_i \tag{5}$$

Define $s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i') \in \arg\min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i', s_{-i})$: the worst choice of strategies of the other players for the action s_i' of agent i
But Equation (5) holds for every s_{-i}, in particular $s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i')$

$$u_i(s_i^*, s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i')) \geqslant u_i(s_i', s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i')), \ \forall s_i' \in S_i$$

Max-min and Dominant Strategies

Theorem

*If s_i^* is **dominant strategy** for player i, then it is a **max-min strategy** for player i as well.*

Proof.

Let s_i^* be dominant strategy for player i

$$u_i(s_i^*, s_{-i}) \geqslant u_i(s_i', s_{-i}), \ \forall s_{-i} \in S_{-i}, \forall s_i' \in S_i \tag{5}$$

Define $s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i') \in \arg\min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i', s_{-i})$: the worst choice of strategies of the other players for the action s_i' of agent i

But Equation (5) holds for every s_{-i}, in particular $s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i')$

$$u_i(s_i^*, s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i')) \geqslant u_i(s_i', s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i')), \ \forall s_i' \in S_i$$

$$s_i^* \in \arg\max_{s_i \in S_i} u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i))$$

□

Max-min and Dominant Strategies

Theorem

*If s_i^* is **dominant strategy** for player i, then it is a **max-min strategy** for player i as well.*

Proof.

Let s_i^* be dominant strategy for player i

$$u_i(s_i^*, s_{-i}) \geqslant u_i(s_i', s_{-i}),\ \forall s_{-i} \in S_{-i}, \forall s_i' \in S_i \tag{5}$$

Define $s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i') \in \arg\min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i', s_{-i})$: the worst choice of strategies of the other players for the action s_i' of agent i

But Equation (5) holds for every s_{-i}, in particular $s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i')$

$$u_i(s_i^*, s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i')) \geqslant u_i(s_i', s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i')),\ \forall s_i' \in S_i$$

$$s_i^* \in \arg\max_{s_i \in S_i} u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^{\min}(s_i)) = \arg\max_{s_i \in S_i} \min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i, s_{-i})$$

$\square$

Max-min and PSNE

Theorem

Every ***PSNE*** $s^* = (s_1^*, s_2^*, \ldots, s_n^*)$ *of a* normal form game *satisfies* $u_i(s^*) \geqslant \underline{v}_i, \ \forall i \in N$.

Max-min and PSNE

Theorem

Every ***PSNE*** $s^* = (s_1^*, s_2^*, \ldots, s_n^*)$ *of a* normal form game *satisfies* $u_i(s^*) \geqslant \underline{v}_i, \ \forall i \in N$.

Proof.

$$u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^*) \geqslant \min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i, s_{-i}), \ \forall s_i \in S_i, \qquad \text{by definition of min}$$

□

Max-min and PSNE

Theorem

Every ***PSNE*** $s^* = (s_1^*, s_2^*, \ldots, s_n^*)$ *of a* normal form game *satisfies* $u_i(s^*) \geqslant \underline{v}_i, \ \forall i \in N$.

Proof.

$$u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^*) \geqslant \min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i, s_{-i}), \ \forall s_i \in S_i, \qquad \text{by definition of min}$$

$$u_i(s_i^*, s_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^*), \ \forall s_i \in S_i, \qquad \text{by definition of PSNE}$$

□

Max-min and PSNE

Theorem

Every **PSNE** $s^* = (s_1^*, s_2^*, \ldots, s_n^*)$ *of a* normal form game *satisfies* $u_i(s^*) \geqslant \underline{v}_i, \ \forall i \in N.$

Proof.

$$u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^*) \geqslant \min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i, s_{-i}), \ \forall s_i \in S_i, \qquad \text{by definition of min}$$

$$u_i(s_i^*, s_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^*), \ \forall s_i \in S_i, \qquad \text{by definition of PSNE}$$

$$u_i(s_i^*, s_{-i}^*) = \max_{s_i \in S_i} u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^*)$$

□

Max-min and PSNE

Theorem

*Every **PSNE** $s^* = (s_1^*, s_2^*, \dots, s_n^*)$ of a* normal form game *satisfies* $u_i(s^*) \geqslant \underline{v}_i, \ \forall i \in N.$

Proof.

$$u_i(s_i, s^*_{-i}) \geqslant \min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i, s_{-i}), \ \forall s_i \in S_i, \qquad \text{by definition of min}$$

$$u_i(s_i^*, s^*_{-i}) \geqslant u_i(s_i, s^*_{-i}), \ \forall s_i \in S_i, \qquad \text{by definition of PSNE}$$

$$u_i(s_i^*, s^*_{-i}) = \max_{s_i \in S_i} u_i(s_i, s^*_{-i}) \geqslant \max_{s_i \in S_i} \min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i, s_{-i})$$

□

Max-min and PSNE

Theorem

Every ***PSNE*** $s^* = (s_1^*, s_2^*, \ldots, s_n^*)$ *of a* normal form game *satisfies* $u_i(s^*) \geqslant \underline{v}_i, \ \forall i \in N$.

Proof.

$$u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^*) \geqslant \min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i, s_{-i}), \ \forall s_i \in S_i, \qquad \text{by definition of min}$$

$$u_i(s_i^*, s_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^*), \ \forall s_i \in S_i, \qquad \text{by definition of PSNE}$$

$$u_i(s_i^*, s_{-i}^*) = \max_{s_i \in S_i} u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^*) \geqslant \max_{s_i \in S_i} \min_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) = \underline{v}_i$$

□

Contents

Iterated elimination of dominated strategies

Iterated elimination of dominated strategies

The story so far

- Dominance cannot explain all outcomes; games may not have dominant strategies

Iterated elimination of dominated strategies

The story so far

- Dominance cannot explain all outcomes; games may not have dominant strategies
- PSNE: unilateral deviation; gives **stability**

Iterated elimination of dominated strategies

The story so far

- Dominance cannot explain all outcomes; games may not have dominant strategies
- PSNE: unilateral deviation; gives **stability**
- Maxmin: rationality for risk-aversion; gives **security**

Iterated elimination of dominated strategies

The story so far

- Dominance cannot explain all outcomes; games may not have dominant strategies
- PSNE: unilateral deviation; gives **stability**
- Maxmin: rationality for risk-aversion; gives **security**

Iterated elimination of dominated strategies

The story so far

- Dominance cannot explain all outcomes; games may not have dominant strategies
- PSNE: unilateral deviation; gives **stability**
- Maxmin: rationality for risk-aversion; gives **security**

Question

What happens to stability and security when some strategies are eliminated?

Iterated elimination of dominated strategies (contd.)

Player 1 \ Player 2	L	C	R
T	1, 2	2, 3	0, 3
M	2, 2	2, 1	3, 2
B	2, 1	0, 0	1, 0

Iterated elimination of dominated strategies (contd.)

		Player 2		
		L	C	R
Player 1	T	1, 2	2, 3	0, 3
	M	2, 2	2, 1	3, 2
	B	2, 1	0, 0	1, 0

- Order T, R, B, C $\rightarrow (M, L) : (2, 2)$

Iterated elimination of dominated strategies (contd.)

		Player 2 L	C	R
Player 1	T	1, 2	2, 3	0, 3
	M	2, 2	2, 1	3, 2
	B	2, 1	0, 0	1, 0

- Order T, R, B, C $\rightarrow (M, L) : (2, 2)$
- Order B, L, C, T $\rightarrow (M, R) : (3, 2)$

Iterated elimination of dominated strategies (contd.)

		Player 2		
		L	C	R
Player 1	T	1, 2	2, 3	0, 3
	M	2, 2	2, 1	3, 2
	B	2, 1	0, 0	1, 0

- Order T, R, B, C $\rightarrow (M, L) : (2, 2)$
- Order B, L, C, T $\rightarrow (M, R) : (3, 2)$

Iterated elimination of dominated strategies (contd.)

Player 2

		L	C	R
Player 1	T	1, 2	2, 3	0, 3
	M	2, 2	2, 1	3, 2
	B	2, 1	0, 0	1, 0

- Order T, R, B, C $\rightarrow (M, L) : (2, 2)$
- Order B, L, C, T $\rightarrow (M, R) : (3, 2)$

Question

Does it change the maxmin value?

Iterated elimination of dominated strategies (contd.)

Player 2

Player 1		L	C	R
	T	1, 2	2, 3	0, 3
	M	2, 2	2, 1	3, 2
	B	2, 0	0, 0	1, 0

Iterated elimination of dominated strategies (contd.)

Player 2

Player 1		L	C	R
	T	1, 2	2, 3	0, 3
	M	2, 2	2, 1	3, 2
	B	2, 0	0, 0	1, 0

Consider in the above example: elimination of dominated strategy B for player 1

Iterated elimination of dominated strategies (contd.)

Player 1 \ Player 2	L	C	R
T	1, 2	2, 3	0, 3
M	2, 2	2, 1	3, 2
B	2, 0	0, 0	1, 0

Consider in the above example: elimination of dominated strategy B for player 1

Maxmin values	Player 1	Player 2
Before		
After		

Iterated elimination of dominated strategies (contd.)

Player 1 \ Player 2	L	C	R
T	1, 2	2, 3	0, 3
M	2, 2	2, 1	3, 2
B	2, 0	0, 0	1, 0

Consider in the above example: elimination of dominated strategy B for player 1

Maxmin values	Player 1	Player 2
Before	2	0
After		

Iterated elimination of dominated strategies (contd.)

		Player 2		
		L	C	R
Player 1	T	1, 2	2, 3	0, 3
	M	2, 2	2, 1	3, 2
	B	2, 0	0, 0	1, 0

Consider in the above example: elimination of dominated strategy B for player 1

Maxmin values	Player 1	Player 2
Before	2	0
After	2	2

Iterated elimination of dominated strategies (contd.)

		Player 2		
		L	C	R
Player 1	T	1,2	2,3	0,3
	M	2,2	2,1	3,2
	B	2,0	0,0	1,0

Consider in the above example: elimination of dominated strategy B for player 1

Maxmin values	Player 1	Player 2
Before	2	0
After	2	2

Maxmin value is not affected for the player whose **dominated strategy** is removed

A Result for Iterated Elimination

Theorem

Consider an NFG $G = \langle N, (S_i)_{i \in N}, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$, and let $s'_j \in S_j$ be a dominated strategy. Let G' be the residual game after removing s'_j. Then, the maxmin value of j in G' is equal to her maxmin value in G.

A Result for Iterated Elimination

Theorem

Consider an NFG $G = \langle N, (S_i)_{i \in N}, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$, and let $s'_j \in S_j$ be a dominated strategy. Let G' be the residual game after removing s'_j. Then, the maxmin value of j in G' is equal to her maxmin value in G.

Intuition

A Result for Iterated Elimination

Theorem

Consider an NFG $G = \langle N, (S_i)_{i \in N}, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$, and let $s'_j \in S_j$ be a dominated strategy. Let G' be the residual game after removing s'_j. Then, the maxmin value of j in G' is equal to her maxmin value in G.

Intuition

- Maxmin is the 'max' of all 'min's

A Result for Iterated Elimination

Theorem

Consider an NFG $G = \langle N, (S_i)_{i \in N}, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$, and let $s'_j \in S_j$ be a dominated strategy. Let G' be the residual game after removing s'_j. Then, the maxmin value of j in G' is equal to her maxmin value in G.

Intuition

- Maxmin is the ‘max’ of all ‘min’s
- Elimination affects one ‘min’

A Result for Iterated Elimination

Theorem

Consider an NFG $G = \langle N, (S_i)_{i \in N}, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$, and let $s_j' \in S_j$ be a dominated strategy. Let G' be the residual game after removing s_j'. Then, the maxmin value of j in G' is equal to her maxmin value in G.

Intuition

- Maxmin is the 'max' of all 'min's
- Elimination affects one 'min'
- But that does not affect the 'max' since the strategy was dominated

Proof

Maxmin value of player j in G $$\underline{v}_j = \max_{s_j \in S_j} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j})$$

Proof

Maxmin value of player j in G $\qquad \underline{v}_j = \max_{s_j \in S_j} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j})$

Maxmin value of player j in G' $\qquad \underline{v}'_j = \max_{s_j \in S_j \setminus \{s'_j\}} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j})$

Proof

Maxmin value of player j in G $\qquad \underline{v}_j = \max_{s_j \in S_j} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j})$

Maxmin value of player j in G' $\qquad \underline{v}'_j = \max_{s_j \in S_j \setminus \{s'_j\}} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j})$

Suppose t_j dominates s'_j in $G, t_j \in S_j \setminus \{s'_j\},$ then, $\qquad u_j(t_j, s_{-j}) \geqslant u_j(s'_j, s_{-j}), \forall s_{-j} \in S_{-j}$

Proof

Maxmin value of player j in G $$\underline{v}_j = \max_{s_j \in S_j} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j})$$

Maxmin value of player j in G' $$\underline{v}'_j = \max_{s_j \in S_j \setminus \{s'_j\}} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j})$$

Suppose t_j dominates s'_j in $G, t_j \in S_j \setminus \{s'_j\},$ then, $$u_j(t_j, s_{-j}) \geqslant u_j(s'_j, s_{-j}), \forall s_{-j} \in S_{-j}$$

Therefore, $$\min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(t_j, s_{-j}) = u_j(t_j, \tilde{s}_{-j})$$

Proof

Maxmin value of player j in G $$\underline{v}_j = \max_{s_j \in S_j} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j})$$

Maxmin value of player j in G' $$\underline{v}'_j = \max_{s_j \in S_j \setminus \{s'_j\}} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j})$$

Suppose t_j dominates s'_j in $G, t_j \in S_j \setminus \{s'_j\},$ then, $$u_j(t_j, s_{-j}) \geqslant u_j(s'_j, s_{-j}), \forall s_{-j} \in S_{-j}$$

Therefore, $$\min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(t_j, s_{-j}) = u_j(t_j, \tilde{s}_{-j}) \geqslant u_j(s'_j, \tilde{s}_{-j})$$

Proof

Maxmin value of player j in G $$\underline{v}_j = \max_{s_j \in S_j} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j})$$

Maxmin value of player j in G' $$\underline{v}'_j = \max_{s_j \in S_j \setminus \{s'_j\}} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j})$$

Suppose t_j dominates s'_j in $G, t_j \in S_j \setminus \{s'_j\},$ then, $$u_j(t_j, s_{-j}) \geqslant u_j(s'_j, s_{-j}), \forall s_{-j} \in S_{-j}$$

Therefore, $$\min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(t_j, s_{-j}) = u_j(t_j, \tilde{s}_{-j}) \geqslant u_j(s'_j, \tilde{s}_{-j}) \geqslant \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s'_j, s_{-j})$$

Proof

Maxmin value of player j in G $\quad \underline{v}_j = \max_{s_j \in S_j} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j})$

Maxmin value of player j in G' $\quad \underline{v}'_j = \max_{s_j \in S_j \setminus \{s'_j\}} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j})$

Suppose t_j dominates s'_j in $G, t_j \in S_j \setminus \{s'_j\}$, then, $\quad u_j(t_j, s_{-j}) \geqslant u_j(s'_j, s_{-j}), \forall s_{-j} \in S_{-j}$

Therefore, $\quad \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(t_j, s_{-j}) = u_j(t_j, \tilde{s}_{-j}) \geqslant u_j(s'_j, \tilde{s}_{-j}) \geqslant \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s'_j, s_{-j})$

$\implies \quad \max_{s_j \in S_j \setminus \{s'_j\}} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j}) \geqslant \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(t_j, s_{-j})$

Proof

Maxmin value of player j in G $\underline{v}_j = \max_{s_j \in S_j} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j})$

Maxmin value of player j in G' $\underline{v}'_j = \max_{s_j \in S_j \setminus \{s'_j\}} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j})$

Suppose t_j dominates s'_j in $G, t_j \in S_j \setminus \{s'_j\},$ then, $u_j(t_j, s_{-j}) \geqslant u_j(s'_j, s_{-j}), \forall s_{-j} \in S_{-j}$

Therefore, $\min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(t_j, s_{-j}) = u_j(t_j, \tilde{s}_{-j}) \geqslant u_j(s'_j, \tilde{s}_{-j}) \geqslant \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s'_j, s_{-j})$

$\implies$ $\max_{s_j \in S_j \setminus \{s'_j\}} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j}) \geqslant \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(t_j, s_{-j}) \geqslant \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s'_j, s_{-j})$

Proof (contd.)

$$\underline{v}_j \quad \text{[maxmin value of } j \text{ in } G]$$

$$= \max_{s_j \in S_j} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j})$$

Proof (contd.)

$$
\begin{aligned}
&\underline{v}_j \quad [\text{maxmin value of } j \text{ in } G] \\
&= \max_{s_j \in S_j} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j}) \\
&= \max \left\{ \max_{s_j \in S_j \setminus \{s_j'\}} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j}), \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j', s_{-j}) \right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof (contd.)

$$
\begin{aligned}
&\underline{v}_j \quad \text{[maxmin value of } j \text{ in } G]\\
&= \max_{s_j \in S_j} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j})\\
&= \max \left\{ \max_{s_j \in S_j \setminus \{s_j'\}} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j}), \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j', s_{-j}) \right\}\\
&= \max_{s_j \in S_j \setminus \{s_j'\}} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j}), \text{ because of the previous inequality}
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof (contd.)

$$
\begin{aligned}
&\underline{v}_j \quad [\text{maxmin value of } j \text{ in } G] \\
&= \max_{s_j \in S_j} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j}) \\
&= \max \left\{ \max_{s_j \in S_j \setminus \{s_j'\}} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j}), \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j', s_{-j}) \right\} \\
&= \max_{s_j \in S_j \setminus \{s_j'\}} \min_{s_{-j} \in S_{-j}} u_j(s_j, s_{-j}), \text{ because of the previous inequality} \\
&= \underline{v}_j' \quad [\text{maxmin value of } j \text{ in } G']
\end{aligned}
$$

Contents

Preservation of PSNE

Question

What happens to existing equilibrium after iterated elimination?

Preservation of PSNE

Question

What happens to existing equilibrium after iterated elimination?

Theorem

Consider G and $\hat{G}$ are games before and after elimination of a strategy (not necessarily dominated). If s^* is a PSNE in G and survives in $\hat{G}$, then s^* is a PSNE in $\hat{G}$ too.

Preservation of PSNE

Question

What happens to existing equilibrium after iterated elimination?

Theorem

Consider G and $\hat{G}$ are games before and after elimination of a strategy (not necessarily dominated). If s^* is a PSNE in G and survives in $\hat{G}$, then s^* is a PSNE in $\hat{G}$ too.

Intuition

PSNE was a maxima of utility of i among the strategies of i. Removing other strategies does not affect maximality.

Proof: exercise.

Can new equilibrium be generated?

Theorem

Consider NFG G. Let $\hat{s}_j$ be a weakly dominated strategy of j. If $\hat{G}$ is obtained from G eliminating $\hat{s}_j$, then every PSNE of $\hat{G}$ is a PSNE of G.

Can new equilibrium be generated?

Theorem

Consider NFG G. Let $\hat{s}_j$ be a weakly dominated strategy of j. If $\hat{G}$ is obtained from G eliminating $\hat{s}_j$, then every PSNE of $\hat{G}$ is a PSNE of G.

No new PSNE if the eliminated strategy is dominated

Can new equilibrium be generated?

Theorem

Consider NFG G. Let $\hat{s}_j$ be a weakly dominated strategy of j. If $\hat{G}$ is obtained from G eliminating $\hat{s}_j$, then every PSNE of $\hat{G}$ is a PSNE of G.

No new PSNE if the eliminated strategy is dominated

But old PSNEs could be killed: saw in the previous example

Proof

In the game $\hat{G}$, modified strategy sets are $\hat{S}_j = S_j \setminus \{\hat{s}_j\}$, $\hat{S}_i = S_i, \forall i \neq j$

Proof

In the game $\hat{G}$, modified strategy sets are $\hat{S}_j = S_j \setminus \{\hat{s}_j\}$, $\hat{S}_i = S_i, \forall i \neq j$

Need to show: if $s^* = (s_j^*, s_{-j}^*)$ is a PSNE in $\hat{G}$, it is a PSNE in G.

Proof

In the game $\hat{G}$, modified strategy sets are $\hat{S}_j = S_j \setminus \{\hat{s}_j\}$, $\hat{S}_i = S_i, \forall i \neq j$

Need to show: if $s^* = (s_j^*, s_{-j}^*)$ is a PSNE in $\hat{G}$, it is a PSNE in G.

Given

$$u_i(s^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^*), \forall i \neq j, \forall s_i \in \hat{S}_i = S_i$$
$$u_j(s^*) \geqslant u_j(s_j, s_{-j}^*), \forall s_j \in \hat{S}_j$$

Proof

In the game $\hat{G}$, modified strategy sets are $\hat{S}_j = S_j \setminus \{\hat{s}_j\}$, $\hat{S}_i = S_i, \forall i \neq j$

Need to show: if $s^* = (s_j^*, s_{-j}^*)$ is a PSNE in $\hat{G}$, it is a PSNE in G.

Given

$$u_i(s^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^*), \forall i \neq j, \forall s_i \in \hat{S}_i = S_i$$
$$u_j(s^*) \geqslant u_j(s_j, s_{-j}^*), \forall s_j \in \hat{S}_j$$

Need to show: no profitable deviation for any player in G. For $i \neq j$, this is immediate since no strategy is removed.

Proof

In the game $\hat{G}$, modified strategy sets are $\hat{S}_j = S_j \setminus \{\hat{s}_j\}$, $\hat{S}_i = S_i, \forall i \neq j$

Need to show: if $s^* = (s_j^*, s_{-j}^*)$ is a PSNE in $\hat{G}$, it is a PSNE in G.

Given

$$u_i(s^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^*), \forall i \neq j, \forall s_i \in \hat{S}_i = S_i$$
$$u_j(s^*) \geqslant u_j(s_j, s_{-j}^*), \forall s_j \in \hat{S}_j$$

Need to show: no profitable deviation for any player in G. For $i \neq j$, this is immediate since no strategy is removed.

For j, no profitable deviation from s^* for any strategy $s_j \neq \hat{s}_j$

Proof

In the game $\hat{G}$, modified strategy sets are $\hat{S}_j = S_j \setminus \{\hat{s}_j\}$, $\hat{S}_i = S_i, \forall i \neq j$

Need to show: if $s^* = (s_j^*, s_{-j}^*)$ is a PSNE in $\hat{G}$, it is a PSNE in G.

Given

$$u_i(s^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^*), \forall i \neq j, \forall s_i \in \hat{S}_i = S_i$$

$$u_j(s^*) \geqslant u_j(s_j, s_{-j}^*), \forall s_j \in \hat{S}_j$$

Need to show: no profitable deviation for any player in G. For $i \neq j$, this is immediate since no strategy is removed.

For j, no profitable deviation from s^* for any strategy $s_j \neq \hat{s}_j$
Since $\hat{s}_j$ is dominated, $\exists t_j$ such that

$$u_j(t_j, s_{-j}) \geqslant u_j(\hat{s}_j, s_{-j}), \forall s_{-j} \in S_{-j}$$

Proof

In the game $\hat{G}$, modified strategy sets are $\hat{S}_j = S_j \setminus \{\hat{s}_j\}$, $\hat{S}_i = S_i, \forall i \neq j$

Need to show: if $s^* = (s_j^*, s_{-j}^*)$ is a PSNE in $\hat{G}$, it is a PSNE in G.

Given

$$u_i(s^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^*), \forall i \neq j, \forall s_i \in \hat{S}_i = S_i$$
$$u_j(s^*) \geqslant u_j(s_j, s_{-j}^*), \forall s_j \in \hat{S}_j$$

Need to show: no profitable deviation for any player in G. For $i \neq j$, this is immediate since no strategy is removed.

For j, no profitable deviation from s^* for any strategy $s_j \neq \hat{s}_j$

Since $\hat{s}_j$ is dominated, $\exists t_j$ such that

$$u_j(t_j, s_{-j}) \geqslant u_j(\hat{s}_j, s_{-j}), \forall s_{-j} \in S_{-j}$$

In particular, $u_j(t_j, s_{-j}^*) \geqslant u_j(\hat{s}_j, s_{-j}^*)$

Proof

In the game $\hat{G}$, modified strategy sets are $\hat{S}_j = S_j \setminus \{\hat{s}_j\}$, $\hat{S}_i = S_i, \forall i \neq j$

Need to show: if $s^* = (s_j^*, s_{-j}^*)$ is a PSNE in $\hat{G}$, it is a PSNE in G.

Given

$$u_i(s^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i, s_{-i}^*), \forall i \neq j, \forall s_i \in \hat{S}_i = S_i$$

$$u_j(s^*) \geqslant u_j(s_j, s_{-j}^*), \forall s_j \in \hat{S}_j$$

Need to show: no profitable deviation for any player in G. For $i \neq j$, this is immediate since no strategy is removed.

For j, no profitable deviation from s^* for any strategy $s_j \neq \hat{s}_j$

Since $\hat{s}_j$ is dominated, $\exists t_j$ such that

$$u_j(t_j, s_{-j}) \geqslant u_j(\hat{s}_j, s_{-j}), \forall s_{-j} \in S_{-j}$$

In particular, $u_j(t_j, s_{-j}^*) \geqslant u_j(\hat{s}_j, s_{-j}^*)$

Since s^* is a PSNE in $\hat{G}$ and $t_j \in \hat{S}_j$

$$u_j(s_j^*, s_{-j}^*) \geqslant u_j(t_j, s_{-j}^*) \geqslant u_j(\hat{s}_j, s_{-j}^*)$$

Summary

- Elimination of strictly dominated strategy have no effect on PSNE

Summary

- Elimination of strictly dominated strategy have no effect on PSNE
- Elimination of weakly dominated strategy may reduce the set of PSNEs, but never adds new

Summary

- Elimination of strictly dominated strategy have no effect on PSNE
- Elimination of weakly dominated strategy may reduce the set of PSNEs, but never adds new
- The maxmin values of the player whose strictly or weakly dominated strategies are removed remain unaffected

Contents

Matrix games: *two player zero-sum* games

A special class with certain nice **security** and **stability** properties

Matrix games: *two player zero-sum* games

A special class with certain nice **security** and **stability** properties

Definition (Two player zero-sum games)

A NFG $\langle N, (S_i)_{i \in N}, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$ with $N = \{1, 2\}$ and $u_1 + u_2 \equiv 0$

Matrix games: *two player zero-sum* games

A special class with certain nice **security** and **stability** properties

Definition (Two player zero-sum games)

A NFG $\langle N, (S_i)_{i\in N}, (u_i)_{i\in N}\rangle$ with $N = \{1,2\}$ and $u_1 + u_2 \equiv 0$

Question

Why called **matrix** game?

Matrix games: *two player zero-sum* games

A special class with certain nice **security** and **stability** properties

Definition (Two player zero-sum games)

A NFG $\langle N, (S_i)_{i \in N}, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$ with $N = \{1, 2\}$ and $u_1 + u_2 \equiv 0$

Question

Why called **matrix** game?

Answer

Possible to represent the game with only one matrix considering the utilities of player 1; player 2's utilities are negative of this matrix

Example: Penalty shoot game

		Player 2: L	Player 2: R
Player 1	L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

Example: Penalty shoot game

Player 1 \ Player 2	L	R
L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

$$\Longrightarrow \qquad \begin{pmatrix} -1 & 1 \\ 1 & -1 \end{pmatrix} =: u$$

Player 1	L	R	$maxmin$
L	-1	1	-1
R	1	-1	-1
$minmax$	1	1	

Example: Penalty shoot game

		Player 2: L	Player 2: R
Player 1	L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

$$\Longrightarrow \qquad \begin{pmatrix} -1 & 1 \\ 1 & -1 \end{pmatrix} =: u$$

*Player 2's **maxmin** value is the **minmax** value of this matrix*

		L	R	*maxmin*
Player 1	L	-1	1	-1
	R	1	-1	-1
	minmax	1	1	

भारतीय प्रौद्योगिकी संस्थान मुंबई

Indian Institute of Technology Bombay

भारतीय प्रौद्योगिकी संस्थान मुंबई

Indian Institute of Technology Bombay

CS 6001: Game Theory and Algorithmic Mechanism Design

Week 3

Swaprava Nath

Slide preparation acknowledgments: Onkar Borade and Rounak Dalmia

ज्ञानम् परमम् ध्येयम्

Knowledge is the supreme goal

Contents

Matrix games: *two player zero-sum* games

A special class with certain nice **security** and **stability** properties

Matrix games: *two player zero-sum* games

A special class with certain nice **security** and **stability** properties

Definition (Two player zero-sum games)

A NFG $\langle N, (S_i)_{i \in N}, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$ with $N = \{1, 2\}$ and $u_1 + u_2 \equiv 0$

Matrix games: *two player zero-sum* games

A special class with certain nice **security** and **stability** properties

Definition (Two player zero-sum games)

A NFG $\langle N, (S_i)_{i \in N}, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$ with $N = \{1, 2\}$ and $u_1 + u_2 \equiv 0$

Question

Why called **matrix** game?

Matrix games: *two player zero-sum* games

A special class with certain nice **security** and **stability** properties

Definition (Two player zero-sum games)

A NFG $\langle N, (S_i)_{i \in N}, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$ with $N = \{1, 2\}$ and $u_1 + u_2 \equiv 0$

Question

Why called **matrix** game?

Answer

Possible to represent the game with only one matrix considering the utilities of player 1; player 2's utilities are negative of this matrix

Example: Penalty shoot game

		Player 2	
		L	R
Player 1	L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

Example: Penalty shoot game

		Player 2 L	Player 2 R
Player 1	L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

$$\Longrightarrow \qquad \begin{pmatrix} -1 & 1 \\ 1 & -1 \end{pmatrix} =: u$$

Player 1		L	R	maxmin
	L	-1	1	-1
	R	1	-1	-1
	minmax	1	1	

Example: Penalty shoot game

		Player 2 L	Player 2 R
Player 1	L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

$$\Longrightarrow \qquad \begin{pmatrix} -1 & 1 \\ 1 & -1 \end{pmatrix} =: u$$

*Player 2's **maxmin** value is the **minmax** value of this matrix*

		L	R	maxmin
Player 1	L	-1	1	-1
	R	1	-1	-1
	minmax	1	1	

Another example

		Player 2		
		L	C	R
Player 1	T	$3, -3$	$-5, 5$	$-2, 2$
	M	$1, -1$	$4, -4$	$1, -1$
	B	$6, -6$	$-3, 3$	$-5, 5$

Another example

Player 2

Player 1	L	C	R
T	$3, -3$	$-5, 5$	$-2, 2$
M	$1, -1$	$4, -4$	$1, -1$
B	$6, -6$	$-3, 3$	$-5, 5$

Player 1	L	C	R	maxmin
T	3	-5	-2	-5
M	1	4	1	1
B	6	-3	-5	-5
minmax	6	4	1	

Two examples together

Player 1

	L	R	maxmin
L	-1	1	-1
R	1	-1	-1
minmax	1	1	

Player 1

	L	C	R	maxmin
T	3	-5	-2	-5
M	1	4	1	1
B	6	-3	-5	-5
minmax	6	4	1	

Two examples together

Player 1

	L	R	maxmin
L	-1	1	-1
R	1	-1	-1
minmax	1	1	

Player 1

	L	C	R	maxmin
T	3	-5	-2	-5
M	1	4	1	1
B	6	-3	-5	-5
minmax	6	4	1	

Question

What are the PSNEs for the above games?

Two examples together

Player 1	L	R	maxmin
L	-1	1	-1
R	1	-1	-1
minmax	1	1	

Player 1	L	C	R	maxmin
T	3	-5	-2	-5
M	1	4	1	1
B	6	-3	-5	-5
minmax	6	4	1	

Question

What are the PSNEs for the above games?

Answer

Left: no PSNE; **Right:** (M,R)

Saddle point

Saddle point of a matrix

The value is simultaneously the maximum in its column and minimum in its row i.e., maximum for player 1 and minimum for player 2

Saddle point

Saddle point of a matrix

The value is simultaneously the maximum in its column and minimum in its row i.e., maximum for player 1 and minimum for player 2

Question

What are the saddle points for the previous two games?

Saddle point

Player 1	L	R
L	-1	1
R	1	-1

Player 1	L	C	R
T	3	-5	-2
M	1	4	1
B	6	-3	-5

Saddle point

		L	R
Player 1	L	-1	1
	R	1	-1

		L	C	R
Player 1	T	3	-5	-2
	M	1	4	1
	B	6	-3	-5

Answer

For the first example: no saddle point, for the second: (M,R)

Saddle point

Player 1	L	R
L	-1	1
R	1	-1

Player 1	L	C	R
T	3	-5	-2
M	1	4	1
B	6	-3	-5

Answer

For the first example: no saddle point, for the second: (M,R)

Theorem

In a matrix game with utility matrix u, (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a saddle point iff it is a PSNE.

Saddle point and PSNE

Proof.

Consider (s_1^*, s_2^*) to be a saddle point. By definition of saddle point, this happens iff $u(s_1^*, s_2^*) \geqslant u(s_1, s_2^*), \forall s_1 \in S_1$ and $u(s_1^*, s_2^*) \leqslant u(s_1^*, s_2), \forall s_2 \in S_2$. Since, $u \equiv u_1 \equiv -u_2$, the above is equivalent to $u_1(s_1^*, s_2^*) \geqslant u_1(s_1, s_2^*), \forall s_1 \in S_1$ and $u_2(s_1^*, s_2^*) \geqslant u_2(s_1^*, s_2), \forall s_2 \in S_2 \Leftrightarrow (s_1^*, s_2^*)$ is a PSNE. $\square$

Saddle point and PSNE

Proof.

Consider (s_1^*, s_2^*) to be a saddle point. By definition of saddle point, this happens iff $u(s_1^*, s_2^*) \geqslant u(s_1, s_2^*), \forall s_1 \in S_1$ and $u(s_1^*, s_2^*) \leqslant u(s_1^*, s_2), \forall s_2 \in S_2$. Since, $u \equiv u_1 \equiv -u_2$, the above is equivalent to $u_1(s_1^*, s_2^*) \geqslant u_1(s_1, s_2^*), \forall s_1 \in S_1$ and $u_2(s_1^*, s_2^*) \geqslant u_2(s_1^*, s_2), \forall s_2 \in S_2 \Leftrightarrow (s_1^*, s_2^*)$ is a PSNE. $\square$

Consider **maxmin** and **minmax** values

$$\underline{v} = \max_{s_1 \in S_1} \min_{s_2 \in S_2} u(s_1, s_2) \qquad \textbf{maxmin}$$

$$\overline{v} = \min_{s_2 \in S_2} \max_{s_1 \in S_1} u(s_1, s_2) \qquad \textbf{minmax}$$

Saddle point and PSNE

Proof.

Consider (s_1^*, s_2^*) to be a saddle point. By definition of saddle point, this happens iff $u(s_1^*, s_2^*) \geqslant u(s_1, s_2^*), \forall s_1 \in S_1$ and $u(s_1^*, s_2^*) \leqslant u(s_1^*, s_2), \forall s_2 \in S_2$. Since, $u \equiv u_1 \equiv -u_2$, the above is equivalent to $u_1(s_1^*, s_2^*) \geqslant u_1(s_1, s_2^*), \forall s_1 \in S_1$ and $u_2(s_1^*, s_2^*) \geqslant u_2(s_1^*, s_2), \forall s_2 \in S_2 \Leftrightarrow (s_1^*, s_2^*)$ is a PSNE. $\square$

Consider **maxmin** and **minmax** values

$$\underline{v} = \max_{s_1 \in S_1} \min_{s_2 \in S_2} u(s_1, s_2) \qquad \textbf{maxmin}$$

$$\overline{v} = \min_{s_2 \in S_2} \max_{s_1 \in S_1} u(s_1, s_2) \qquad \textbf{minmax}$$

Question

How are the maxmin and minmax values related?

Relationship of the security values

Lemma

For matrix games $\overline{v} \geqslant \underline{v}$.

Relationship of the security values

Lemma

For matrix games $\overline{v} \geqslant \underline{v}$.

Proof.

$$u(s_1, s_2) \geqslant \min_{t_2 \in S_2} u(s_1, t_2), \ \forall s_1, s_2, \qquad \text{definition of min}$$

$\square$

Relationship of the security values

Lemma

For matrix games $\overline{v} \geqslant \underline{v}$.

Proof.

$$u(s_1, s_2) \geqslant \min_{t_2 \in S_2} u(s_1, t_2), \ \forall s_1, s_2, \qquad \text{definition of min}$$

$$\Rightarrow \max_{t_1 \in S_1} u(t_1, s_2) \geqslant \max_{t_1 \in S_1} \min_{t_2 \in S_2} u(t_1, t_2), \ \forall s_2 \in S_2 \qquad \text{RHS was dominated for each } s_1$$

$\square$

Relationship of the security values

Lemma

For matrix games $\overline{v} \geqslant \underline{v}$.

Proof.

$$
\begin{aligned}
u(s_1, s_2) &\geqslant \min_{t_2 \in S_2} u(s_1, t_2), \ \forall s_1, s_2, && \text{definition of min} \\
\Rightarrow \max_{t_1 \in S_1} u(t_1, s_2) &\geqslant \max_{t_1 \in S_1} \min_{t_2 \in S_2} u(t_1, t_2), \ \forall s_2 \in S_2 && \text{RHS was dominated for each } s_1 \\
\Rightarrow \min_{t_2 \in S_2} \max_{t_1 \in S_1} u(t_1, t_2) &\geqslant \max_{t_1 \in S_1} \min_{t_2 \in S_2} u(t_1, t_2) && \text{RHS was a constant}
\end{aligned}
$$

□

Contents

Earlier examples and security values

		L	R	maxmin
Player 1	L	-1	1	-1
	R	1	-1	-1
	minmax	1	1	

Earlier examples and security values

		L	R	maxmin
Player 1	L	-1	1	-1
	R	1	-1	-1
	minmax	1	1	

$$\overline{v} = 1 > -1 = \underline{v}$$

Earlier examples and security values

		L	R	maxmin
Player 1	L	-1	1	-1
	R	1	-1	-1
	minmax	1	1	

$$\overline{v} = 1 > -1 = \underline{v}$$

PSNE does not exist

Earlier examples and security values (contd.)

Player 1

	L	C	R	maxmin
T	3	-5	-2	-5
M	1	4	1	1
B	6	-3	-5	-5
minmax	6	4	1	

Earlier examples and security values (contd.)

Player 1		L	C	R	maxmin
	T	3	-5	-2	-5
	M	1	4	1	1
	B	6	-3	-5	-5
	minmax	6	4	1	

$$\overline{v} = 1 = \underline{v}$$

Earlier examples and security values (contd.)

Player 1

	L	C	R	maxmin
T	3	-5	-2	-5
M	1	4	1	1
B	6	-3	-5	-5
minmax	6	4	1	

$$\overline{v} = 1 = \underline{v}$$

PSNE exists

PSNE Theorem

Define the following strategies

$$s_1^* \in \arg \max_{s_1 \in S_1} \min_{s_2 \in S_2} u(s_1, s_2), \qquad \textbf{maxmin strategy of player 1}$$

$$s_2^* \in \arg \min_{s_2 \in S_2} \max_{s_1 \in S_1} u(s_1, s_2), \qquad \textbf{minmax strategy of player 2}$$

PSNE Theorem

Define the following strategies

$$s_1^* \in \arg \max_{s_1 \in S_1} \min_{s_2 \in S_2} u(s_1, s_2), \qquad \textbf{maxmin strategy of player 1}$$

$$s_2^* \in \arg \min_{s_2 \in S_2} \max_{s_1 \in S_1} u(s_1, s_2), \qquad \textbf{minmax strategy of player 2}$$

Theorem

A game has a PSNE (equivalently, a saddle point) if and only if $\overline{v} = \underline{v} = u(s_1^*, s_2^*)$, where s_1^* and s_2^* are maxmin and minmax strategies for players 1 and 2 respectively.

Corollary: (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE

Proof of the PSNE Theorem

Proof

($\implies$) let (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE $\implies \overline{v} = \underline{v} = u(s_1^*, s_2^*)$ and s_1^* and s_2^* are maxmin and minmax

Proof of the PSNE Theorem

Proof

($\implies$) let (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE $\implies \overline{v} = \underline{v} = u(s_1^*, s_2^*)$ and s_1^* and s_2^* are maxmin and minmax
Since (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE, $u(s_1^*, s_2^*) \geqslant u(s_1, s_2^*), \forall s_1 \in S_1$.

Proof of the PSNE Theorem

Proof

($\implies$) let (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE $\implies \overline{v} = \underline{v} = u(s_1^*, s_2^*)$ and s_1^* and s_2^* are maxmin and minmax
Since (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE, $u(s_1^*, s_2^*) \geqslant u(s_1, s_2^*), \forall s_1 \in S_1$.

$$\begin{aligned} \implies u(s_1^*, s_2^*) &\geqslant \max_{t_1 \in S_1} u(t_1, s_2^*) \\ &\geqslant \min_{t_2 \in S_2} \max_{t_1 \in S_1} u(t_1, t_2), \text{ since } s_2^* \text{ is a specific strategy} \\ &= \overline{v} \end{aligned}$$

Proof of the PSNE Theorem

Proof

($\implies$) let (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE $\implies \overline{v} = \underline{v} = u(s_1^*, s_2^*)$ and s_1^* and s_2^* are maxmin and minmax
Since (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE, $u(s_1^*, s_2^*) \geqslant u(s_1, s_2^*), \forall s_1 \in S_1$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\implies u(s_1^*, s_2^*) &\geqslant \max_{t_1 \in S_1} u(t_1, s_2^*) \\
&\geqslant \min_{t_2 \in S_2} \max_{t_1 \in S_1} u(t_1, t_2), \text{ since } s_2^* \text{ is a specific strategy} \\
&= \overline{v}
\end{aligned}
$$

Similarly, using the same argument for player 2, we get $\underline{v} \geqslant u(s_1^*, s_2^*)$

Proof of the PSNE Theorem

Proof

($\Longrightarrow$) let (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE $\implies \overline{v} = \underline{v} = u(s_1^*, s_2^*)$ and s_1^* and s_2^* are maxmin and minmax
Since (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE, $u(s_1^*, s_2^*) \geqslant u(s_1, s_2^*), \forall s_1 \in S_1$.

$$\begin{aligned}
\implies u(s_1^*, s_2^*) &\geqslant \max_{t_1 \in S_1} u(t_1, s_2^*) \\
&\geqslant \min_{t_2 \in S_2} \max_{t_1 \in S_1} u(t_1, t_2), \text{ since } s_2^* \text{ is a specific strategy} \\
&= \overline{v}
\end{aligned}$$

Similarly, using the same argument for player 2, we get $\underline{v} \geqslant u(s_1^*, s_2^*)$
But $\overline{v} \geqslant \underline{v}$ (from the previous lemma), hence

Proof of the PSNE Theorem

Proof

($\Longrightarrow$) let (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE $\implies \overline{v} = \underline{v} = u(s_1^*, s_2^*)$ and s_1^* and s_2^* are maxmin and minmax
Since (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE, $u(s_1^*, s_2^*) \geqslant u(s_1, s_2^*), \forall s_1 \in S_1$.

$$\begin{aligned} \implies u(s_1^*, s_2^*) &\geqslant \max_{t_1 \in S_1} u(t_1, s_2^*) \\ &\geqslant \min_{t_2 \in S_2} \max_{t_1 \in S_1} u(t_1, t_2), \text{ since } s_2^* \text{ is a specific strategy} \\ &= \overline{v} \end{aligned}$$

Similarly, using the same argument for player 2, we get $\underline{v} \geqslant u(s_1^*, s_2^*)$
But $\overline{v} \geqslant \underline{v}$ (from the previous lemma), hence

$$\begin{aligned} & u(s_1^*, s_2^*) \geqslant \overline{v} \geqslant \underline{v} \geqslant u(s_1^*, s_2^*) \\ \implies & u(s_1^*, s_2^*) = \overline{v} = \underline{v} \end{aligned}$$

Proof of the PSNE Theorem

Proof

($\implies$) let (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE $\implies \overline{v} = \underline{v} = u(s_1^*, s_2^*)$ and s_1^* and s_2^* are maxmin and minmax
Since (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE, $u(s_1^*, s_2^*) \geqslant u(s_1, s_2^*), \forall s_1 \in S_1$.

$$\begin{aligned}
\implies u(s_1^*, s_2^*) &\geqslant \max_{t_1 \in S_1} u(t_1, s_2^*) \\
&\geqslant \min_{t_2 \in S_2} \max_{t_1 \in S_1} u(t_1, t_2), \text{ since } s_2^* \text{ is a specific strategy} \\
&= \overline{v}
\end{aligned}$$

Similarly, using the same argument for player 2, we get $\underline{v} \geqslant u(s_1^*, s_2^*)$
But $\overline{v} \geqslant \underline{v}$ (from the previous lemma), hence

$$\begin{aligned}
u(s_1^*, s_2^*) \geqslant \overline{v} \geqslant \underline{v} \geqslant u(s_1^*, s_2^*) \\
\implies u(s_1^*, s_2^*) = \overline{v} = \underline{v}
\end{aligned}$$

Also implies that the maxmin for 1 and minmax for 2 are s_1^* and s_2^* respectively.

Proof of the PSNE Theorem (contd.)

Proof (contd.)

($\Longleftarrow$) i.e. $\overline{v} = \underline{v} = u(s_1^*, s_2^*)$ and s_1^* and s_2^* are maxmin and minmax $\implies$ (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE

Proof of the PSNE Theorem (contd.)

Proof (contd.)

($\Longleftarrow$) i.e. $\overline{v} = \underline{v} = u(s_1^*, s_2^*)$ and s_1^* and s_2^* are maxmin and minmax $\implies$ (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE

$$\begin{aligned} u(s_1^*, s_2) &\geqslant \min_{t_2 \in S_2} u(s_1^*, t_2), \text{ by definition of min} \\ &= \max_{t_1 \in S_1} \min_{t_2 \in S_2} u(t_1, t_2), \text{ since } s_1^* \text{ is the maxmin strategy for player 1} \\ &= v \text{ (given)} \end{aligned}$$

Proof of the PSNE Theorem (contd.)

Proof (contd.)

$(\Longleftarrow)$ i.e. $\overline{v} = \underline{v} = u(s_1^*, s_2^*)$ and s_1^* and s_2^* are maxmin and minmax $\implies$ (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE

$$\begin{aligned} u(s_1^*, s_2) &\geqslant \min_{t_2 \in S_2} u(s_1^*, t_2), \text{ by definition of min} \\ &= \max_{t_1 \in S_1} \min_{t_2 \in S_2} u(t_1, t_2), \text{ since } s_1^* \text{ is the maxmin strategy for player 1} \\ &= v \text{ (given)} \end{aligned}$$

Similarly, we can show $u(s_1, s_2^*) \leqslant v, \ \forall s_1 \in S_1$

Proof of the PSNE Theorem (contd.)

Proof (contd.)

($\Longleftarrow$) i.e. $\overline{v} = \underline{v} = u(s_1^*, s_2^*)$ and s_1^* and s_2^* are maxmin and minmax $\implies$ (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE

$$
\begin{aligned}
u(s_1^*, s_2) &\geqslant \min_{t_2 \in S_2} u(s_1^*, t_2), \text{ by definition of min} \\
&= \max_{t_1 \in S_1} \min_{t_2 \in S_2} u(t_1, t_2), \text{ since } s_1^* \text{ is the maxmin strategy for player 1} \\
&= v \text{ (given)}
\end{aligned}
$$

Similarly, we can show $u(s_1, s_2^*) \leqslant v, \ \forall s_1 \in S_1$
But $v = u(s_1^*, s_2^*)$. Substitute and get that (s_1^*, s_2^*) is a PSNE.

Contents

Mixed Strategies

Mixed strategy: *probability distribution* over the set of strategies of that player

Player 2

Player 1	L	R
L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

Mixed Strategies

Mixed strategy: *probability distribution* over the set of strategies of that player

		Player 2 L	Player 2 R
Player 1	$\frac{2}{3}$ L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	$\frac{1}{3}$ R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

Mixed Strategies

Mixed strategy: *probability distribution* over the set of strategies of that player

		Player 2	
		$\frac{4}{5}$ L	$\frac{1}{5}$ R
Player 1	$\frac{2}{3}$ L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	$\frac{1}{3}$ R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

Mixed Strategies

Mixed strategy: *probability distribution* over the set of strategies of that player

		Player 2	
		$\frac{4}{5}$ L	$\frac{1}{5}$ R
Player 1	$\frac{2}{3}$ L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	$\frac{1}{3}$ R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

- Consider a finite set A, define

$$\Delta A = \{p \in [0,1]^{|A|} : \sum_{a \in A} p(a) = 1\}$$

Mixed Strategies

Mixed strategy: *probability distribution* over the set of strategies of that player

Player 1 \ Player 2	$\frac{4}{5}$ L	$\frac{1}{5}$ R
$\frac{2}{3}$ L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
$\frac{1}{3}$ R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

- Consider a finite set A, define

$$\Delta A = \{p \in [0,1]^{|A|} : \sum_{a \in A} p(a) = 1\}$$

- Mixed strategy set of player 1: $\Delta S_1 = \Delta\{L, R\}$, $(\frac{2}{3}, \frac{1}{3}) \in \Delta S_1$

Mixed Strategies (contd.)

- **Notation**: σ_i is a mixed strategy of player i

Mixed Strategies (contd.)

- **Notation**: σ_i is a mixed strategy of player i
- $\sigma_i \in \Delta S_i$, i.e. , $\sigma_i : S_i \to [0, 1]$ s.t. $\sum_{s_i \in S_i} \sigma_i(s_i) = 1$

Mixed Strategies (contd.)

- **Notation**: σ_i is a mixed strategy of player i
- $\sigma_i \in \Delta S_i$, i.e. , $\sigma_i : S_i \rightarrow [0,1]$ s.t. $\sum_{s_i \in S_i} \sigma_i(s_i) = 1$
- We are discussing non-cooperative games, the players choose their strategies independently

Mixed Strategies (contd.)

- **Notation**: σ_i is a mixed strategy of player i
- $\sigma_i \in \Delta S_i$, i.e. , $\sigma_i : S_i \to [0,1]$ s.t. $\sum_{s_i \in S_i} \sigma_i(s_i) = 1$
- We are discussing non-cooperative games, the players choose their strategies independently
- The joint probability of player 1 picking s_1 and player 2 picking s_2 = $\sigma_1(s_1)\sigma_2(s_2)$

Mixed Strategies (contd.)

- **Notation**: σ_i is a mixed strategy of player i
- $\sigma_i \in \Delta S_i$, i.e. , $\sigma_i : S_i \to [0, 1]$ s.t. $\sum_{s_i \in S_i} \sigma_i(s_i) = 1$
- We are discussing non-cooperative games, the players choose their strategies independently
- The joint probability of player 1 picking s_1 and player 2 picking $s_2 = \sigma_1(s_1)\sigma_2(s_2)$
- Utility of player i at a mixed strategy profile (σ_i, σ_{-i}) is

$$u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}) = \sum_{s_1 \in S_1} \sum_{s_2 \in S_2} \cdots \sum_{s_n \in S_n} \sigma_1(s_1) \cdot \sigma_2(s_2) \cdots \sigma_n(s_n) \; u_i(s_1, s_2, \ldots, s_n)$$

Mixed Strategies (contd.)

- **Notation**: σ_i is a mixed strategy of player i
- $\sigma_i \in \Delta S_i$, i.e. , $\sigma_i : S_i \to [0, 1]$ s.t. $\sum_{s_i \in S_i} \sigma_i(s_i) = 1$
- We are discussing non-cooperative games, the players choose their strategies independently
- The joint probability of player 1 picking s_1 and player 2 picking $s_2 = \sigma_1(s_1)\sigma_2(s_2)$
- Utility of player i at a mixed strategy profile (σ_i, σ_{-i}) is

$$u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}) = \sum_{s_1 \in S_1} \sum_{s_2 \in S_2} \cdots \sum_{s_n \in S_n} \sigma_1(s_1) \cdot \sigma_2(s_2) \cdots \sigma_n(s_n) \, u_i(s_1, s_2, \ldots, s_n)$$

- We are *overloading* u_i to denote the utility at *pure* and *mixed* strategies

Mixed Strategies (contd.)

- **Notation**: σ_i is a mixed strategy of player i
- $\sigma_i \in \Delta S_i$, i.e. , $\sigma_i : S_i \to [0,1]$ s.t. $\sum_{s_i \in S_i} \sigma_i(s_i) = 1$
- We are discussing non-cooperative games, the players choose their strategies independently
- The joint probability of player 1 picking s_1 and player 2 picking $s_2 = \sigma_1(s_1)\sigma_2(s_2)$
- Utility of player i at a mixed strategy profile (σ_i, σ_{-i}) is

$$u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}) = \sum_{s_1 \in S_1} \sum_{s_2 \in S_2} \cdots \sum_{s_n \in S_n} \sigma_1(s_1) \cdot \sigma_2(s_2) \cdots \sigma_n(s_n)\ u_i(s_1, s_2, \ldots, s_n)$$

- We are *overloading* u_i to denote the utility at *pure* and *mixed* strategies
- Utility at a mixed strategy is the **expectation** of the utilities at pure strategies; all the rules of expectation hold, e.g., linearity, conditional expectation, etc.

Example

Player 2

Player 1		$\frac{4}{5}$ L	$\frac{1}{5}$ R
	$\frac{2}{3}$ L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	$\frac{1}{3}$ R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

Example

Player 2

		$\frac{4}{5}$ L	$\frac{1}{5}$ R
Player 1	$\frac{2}{3}$ L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	$\frac{1}{3}$ R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

$u_1(\sigma_1, \sigma_2)$

Example

			Player 2	
			$\frac{4}{5}$ L	$\frac{1}{5}$ R
Player 1	$\frac{2}{3}$	L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	$\frac{1}{3}$	R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

$$u_1(\sigma_1, \sigma_2) = \frac{2}{3} \cdot \frac{4}{5} \cdot (-1)$$

Example

		Player 2	
		$\frac{4}{5}$ L	$\frac{1}{5}$ R
Player 1	$\frac{2}{3}$ L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	$\frac{1}{3}$ R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

$$u_1(\sigma_1, \sigma_2) = \frac{2}{3} \cdot \frac{4}{5} \cdot (-1) + \frac{2}{3} \cdot \frac{1}{5} \cdot (1)$$

Example

		Player 2	
		$\frac{4}{5}$ L	$\frac{1}{5}$ R
Player 1	$\frac{2}{3}$ L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	$\frac{1}{3}$ R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

$$u_1(\sigma_1, \sigma_2) = \frac{2}{3} \cdot \frac{4}{5} \cdot (-1) + \frac{2}{3} \cdot \frac{1}{5} \cdot (1) + \frac{1}{3} \cdot \frac{4}{5} \cdot (1)$$

Example

		Player 2	
		$\frac{4}{5}$ L	$\frac{1}{5}$ R
Player 1	$\frac{2}{3}$ L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	$\frac{1}{3}$ R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

$$u_1(\sigma_1, \sigma_2) = \frac{2}{3} \cdot \frac{4}{5} \cdot (-1) + \frac{2}{3} \cdot \frac{1}{5} \cdot (1) + \frac{1}{3} \cdot \frac{4}{5} \cdot (1) + \frac{1}{3} \cdot \frac{1}{5} \cdot (-1)$$

Contents

Mixed Strategies Nash Equilibrium

Definition (Mixed Strategy Nash Equilibrium)

A **mixed strategy Nash equilibrium (MSNE)** is a mixed strategy profile $(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)$, s.t.

$$u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}^*), \ \forall \sigma_i \in \Delta S_i \text{ and } \forall i \in N.$$

Mixed Strategies Nash Equilibrium

Definition (Mixed Strategy Nash Equilibrium)

A **mixed strategy Nash equilibrium (MSNE)** is a mixed strategy profile $(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)$, s.t.

$$u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}^*), \ \forall \sigma_i \in \Delta S_i \text{ and } \forall i \in N.$$

Question

Relation between **PSNE** and **MSNE**?

Mixed Strategies Nash Equilibrium

Definition (Mixed Strategy Nash Equilibrium)

A **mixed strategy Nash equilibrium (MSNE)** is a mixed strategy profile $(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)$, s.t.

$$u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}^*), \ \forall \sigma_i \in \Delta S_i \text{ and } \forall i \in N.$$

Question

Relation between **PSNE** and **MSNE**?

Answer

PSNE $\implies$ MSNE

An Alternative Definition

Theorem

A mixed strategy profile $(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)$, *is an* ***MSNE*** *if and only if* $\forall s_i \in S_i$ *and* $\forall i \in N$

$$u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*).$$

An Alternative Definition

Theorem

A mixed strategy profile $(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)$*, is an* ***MSNE*** *if and only if* $\forall s_i \in S_i$ *and* $\forall i \in N$

$$u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*).$$

Proof.

$(\Rightarrow)$: The pure strategy s_i is a special case of the mixed strategy, the mixed strategy with s_i having probability 1. Inequality holds by definition of MSNE

An Alternative Definition

Theorem

A mixed strategy profile $(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)$, *is an* ***MSNE*** *if and only if* $\forall s_i \in S_i$ *and* $\forall i \in N$

$$u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*).$$

Proof.

($\Rightarrow$): The pure strategy s_i is a special case of the mixed strategy, the mixed strategy with s_i having probability 1. Inequality holds by definition of MSNE
($\Leftarrow$) Pick an arbitrary mixed strategy σ_i of player i

$$u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \sum_{s_i \in S_i} \sigma_i(s_i) \cdot u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*)$$

An Alternative Definition

Theorem

A mixed strategy profile $(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)$, *is an* ***MSNE*** *if and only if* $\forall s_i \in S_i$ *and* $\forall i \in N$

$$u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*).$$

Proof.

($\Rightarrow$): The pure strategy s_i is a special case of the mixed strategy, the mixed strategy with s_i having probability 1. Inequality holds by definition of MSNE
($\Leftarrow$) Pick an arbitrary mixed strategy σ_i of player i

$$u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \sum_{s_i \in S_i} \sigma_i(s_i) \cdot \underbrace{\overset{\text{(given)}}{u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*)}}_{\leqslant u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)}$$

An Alternative Definition

Theorem

A mixed strategy profile $(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)$, is an ***MSNE*** *if and only if $\forall s_i \in S_i$ and $\forall i \in N$*

$$u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*).$$

Proof.

$(\Rightarrow)$: The pure strategy s_i is a special case of the mixed strategy, the mixed strategy with s_i having probability 1. Inequality holds by definition of MSNE

$(\Leftarrow)$ Pick an arbitrary mixed strategy σ_i of player i

$$\begin{aligned} u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) &= \sum_{s_i \in S_i} \sigma_i(s_i) \cdot u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) \\ &\leqslant \sum_{s_i \in S_i} \sigma_i(s_i) \cdot u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \end{aligned}$$

An Alternative Definition

Theorem

A mixed strategy profile $(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)$, *is an* ***MSNE*** *if and only if* $\forall s_i \in S_i$ *and* $\forall i \in N$

$$u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*).$$

Proof.

($\Rightarrow$): The pure strategy s_i is a special case of the mixed strategy, the mixed strategy with s_i having probability 1. Inequality holds by definition of MSNE
($\Leftarrow$) Pick an arbitrary mixed strategy σ_i of player i

$$\begin{aligned} u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) &= \sum_{s_i \in S_i} \sigma_i(s_i) \cdot u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) \\ &\leqslant \sum_{s_i \in S_i} \sigma_i(s_i) \cdot u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \\ &= u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \cdot \sum_{s_i \in S_i} \sigma_i(s_i) = u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \end{aligned}$$

Examples of MSNE

Question

Is the mixed strategy profile an **MSNE**?

		Player 2	
		$\frac{4}{5}$ L	$\frac{1}{5}$ R
Player 1	$\frac{2}{3}$ L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	$\frac{1}{3}$ R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

- To answer this, we need to show that there does not exist any better mixed strategy for the player

Examples of MSNE

Question

Is the mixed strategy profile an **MSNE**?

Player 2

		$\frac{4}{5}$ L	$\frac{1}{5}$ R
Player 1	$\frac{2}{3}$ L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	$\frac{1}{3}$ R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

- To answer this, we need to show that there does not exist any better mixed strategy for the player
- Expected utility of player 2 from $L = 2/3 \cdot 1 + 1/3 \cdot (-1) = 1/3$

Examples of MSNE

Question

Is the mixed strategy profile an **MSNE**?

		Player 2: $\frac{4}{5}$ L	Player 2: $\frac{1}{5}$ R
Player 1	$\frac{2}{3}$ L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
Player 1	$\frac{1}{3}$ R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

- To answer this, we need to show that there does not exist any better mixed strategy for the player
- Expected utility of player 2 from $L = 2/3 \cdot 1 + 1/3 \cdot (-1) = 1/3$
- Expected utility of player 2 from $R = 2/3 \cdot (-1) + 1/3 \cdot 1 = -1/3$

Examples of MSNE

Question

Is the mixed strategy profile an **MSNE**?

Player 2

Player 1	$\frac{4}{5}$ L	$\frac{1}{5}$ R
$\frac{2}{3}$ L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
$\frac{1}{3}$ R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

- Expected utility will increase if some probability is transferred from R to L

Examples of MSNE

Question

Is the mixed strategy profile an **MSNE**?

		Player 2: $\frac{4}{5}$ L	Player 2: $\frac{1}{5}$ R
Player 1	$\frac{2}{3}$ L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
Player 1	$\frac{1}{3}$ R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

- Expected utility will increase if some probability is transferred from R to L
- $\Rightarrow$ the current profile is **not** an MSNE

Examples of MSNE

Question

Is the mixed strategy profile an **MSNE**?

Player 2 (columns), Player 1 (rows)

	$\frac{4}{5}$ L	$\frac{1}{5}$ R
$\frac{2}{3}$ L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
$\frac{1}{3}$ R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

- Expected utility will increase if some probability is transferred from R to L
- $\Rightarrow$ the current profile is **not** an MSNE
- Some balance in the utilities is needed

Examples of MSNE

Question

Is the mixed strategy profile an **MSNE**?

Player 2

Player 1		$\frac{1}{2}$ L	$\frac{1}{2}$ R
	$\frac{1}{2}$ L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	$\frac{1}{2}$ R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

- Expected utility will increase if some probability is transferred from R to L
- $\Rightarrow$ the current profile is **not** an MSNE
- Some balance in the utilities is needed
- **Does there exist any improving mixed strategy?**

Contents

How to find an MSNE

Definition (Support of mixed strategy/probability distribution)

For mixed strategy σ_i, the subset of strategy set of i on which σ_i has a positive mass is called the **support** of σ_i and is denoted by $\delta(\sigma_i)$. Formally, $\delta(\sigma_i) = \{s_i \in S_i : \sigma_i(s_i) > 0\}$.

How to find an MSNE

Definition (Support of mixed strategy/probability distribution)

For mixed strategy σ_i, the subset of strategy set of i on which σ_i has a positive mass is called the **support** of σ_i and is denoted by $\delta(\sigma_i)$. Formally, $\delta(\sigma_i) = \{s_i \in S_i : \sigma_i(s_i) > 0\}$.

Using the definition of support, here is a characterization of MSNE

Theorem

A mixed strategy profile $(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)$ *is an MSNE iff*[a] $\forall i \in N$

[a]This is a shorthand for 'if and only if'.

How to find an MSNE

Definition (Support of mixed strategy/probability distribution)

For mixed strategy σ_i, the subset of strategy set of i on which σ_i has a positive mass is called the **support** of σ_i and is denoted by $\delta(\sigma_i)$. Formally, $\delta(\sigma_i) = \{s_i \in S_i : \sigma_i(s_i) > 0\}$.

Using the definition of support, here is a characterization of MSNE

Theorem

A mixed strategy profile $(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)$ is an MSNE iff[a] $\forall i \in N$

1. $u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*)$ *is identical* $\forall s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$,

[a] This is a shorthand for 'if and only if'.

How to find an MSNE

Definition (Support of mixed strategy/probability distribution)

For mixed strategy σ_i, the subset of strategy set of i on which σ_i has a positive mass is called the **support** of σ_i and is denoted by $\delta(\sigma_i)$. Formally, $\delta(\sigma_i) = \{s_i \in S_i : \sigma_i(s_i) > 0\}$.

Using the definition of support, here is a characterization of MSNE

Theorem

A mixed strategy profile $(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)$ is an MSNE iff[a] $\forall i \in N$

1. $u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*)$ *is identical* $\forall s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$,
2. $u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*), \forall s_i \subseteq \delta(\sigma_i^*), s_i' \notin \delta(\sigma_i^*)$.

[a] This is a shorthand for 'if and only if'.

Implication

Consider Penalty Shoot Game

		Goalkeeper L	Goalkeeper R
Shooter	L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
Shooter	R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

Implication

Consider Penalty Shoot Game

		Goalkeeper L	Goalkeeper R
Shooter	L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

Case 1: support profile $(\{L\}, \{L\})$: for player 1 , $s'_1 = R$ – violates condition 2

Implication

Consider Penalty Shoot Game

		Goalkeeper L	Goalkeeper R
Shooter	L	$-1, 1$	$1, -1$
	R	$1, -1$	$-1, 1$

Case 1: support profile $(\{L\}, \{L\})$: for player 1 , $s_1' = R$ – violates condition 2

Case 2: support profile $(\{L, R\}, \{L\})$ – symmetric for the other case

For Player 1, the expected utility has to be the same for L and R - not possible – violates condition 1

Implication

Case 3: support profile $(\{L, R\}, \{L, R\})$: condition 2 is vacuously satisfied

Implication

Case 3: support profile $(\{L, R\}, \{L, R\})$: condition 2 is vacuously satisfied

For condition 1, let player 1 chooses L w.p. p and player 2 choose L w.p. q

Implication

Case 3: support profile $(\{L, R\}, \{L, R\})$: condition 2 is vacuously satisfied

For condition 1, let player 1 chooses L w.p. p and player 2 choose L w.p. q

For player 1:

$$u_1(L, (q, 1-q)) = u_1(R, (q, 1-q)) \Rightarrow (-1)q + 1 \cdot (1-q) = 1 \cdot q + (-1)(1-q) \Rightarrow q = \frac{1}{2}$$

Implication

Case 3: support profile $(\{L, R\}, \{L, R\})$: condition 2 is vacuously satisfied

For condition 1, let player 1 chooses L w.p. p and player 2 choose L w.p. q

For player 1:

$$u_1(L, (q, 1-q)) = u_1(R, (q, 1-q)) \Rightarrow (-1)q + 1 \cdot (1-q) = 1 \cdot q + (-1)(1-q) \Rightarrow q = \frac{1}{2}$$

For player 2:

$$u_2((p, 1-p), L) = u_2((p, 1-p), R) \Rightarrow p = \frac{1}{2}$$

Implication

Case 3: support profile $(\{L, R\}, \{L, R\})$: condition 2 is vacuously satisfied

For condition 1, let player 1 chooses L w.p. p and player 2 choose L w.p. q

For player 1:

$$u_1(L, (q, 1-q)) = u_1(R, (q, 1-q)) \Rightarrow (-1)q + 1 \cdot (1-q) = 1 \cdot q + (-1)(1-q) \Rightarrow q = \frac{1}{2}$$

For player 2:

$$u_2((p, 1-p), L) = u_2((p, 1-p), R) \Rightarrow p = \frac{1}{2}$$

MSNE =

$$\left(\left(\frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}\right), \left(\frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}\right)\right)$$

Exercises

Player 2

Player 1	F	C
F	2, 1	0, 0
C	0, 0	1, 2

Player 2

Player 1	F	C	D
F	2, 1	0, 0	1, 1
C	0, 0	1, 2	2, 0

Contents

MSNE Characterization Theorem

Theorem

A mixed strategy profile is an MSNE iff $\forall i \in N$

1. $u_i(s_i, \sigma^*_{-i})$ *is identical* $\forall s_i \in \delta(\sigma^*_i)$,
2. $u_i(s_i, \sigma^*_{-i}) \geqslant u_i(s'_i, \sigma^*_{-i}), \forall s_i \subseteq \delta(\sigma^*_i), s'_i \notin \delta(\sigma^*_i)$.

MSNE Characterization Theorem

Theorem

A mixed strategy profile is an MSNE iff $\forall i \in N$

1. $u_i(s_i, \sigma^*_{-i})$ *is identical* $\forall s_i \in \delta(\sigma^*_i)$,
2. $u_i(s_i, \sigma^*_{-i}) \geqslant u_i(s'_i, \sigma^*_{-i}), \forall s_i \subseteq \delta(\sigma^*_i), s'_i \notin \delta(\sigma^*_i)$.

Observations:

- $\max_{\sigma_i \in \Delta S_i} u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}) = \max_{s_i \in S_i} u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i})$
  maximizing w.r.t. a distribution $\Leftrightarrow$ whole probability mass at max

MSNE Characterization Theorem

Theorem

A mixed strategy profile is an MSNE iff $\forall i \in N$

1. $u_i(s_i, \sigma^*_{-i})$ *is identical* $\forall s_i \in \delta(\sigma^*_i)$,
2. $u_i(s_i, \sigma^*_{-i}) \geqslant u_i(s'_i, \sigma^*_{-i}), \forall s_i \subseteq \delta(\sigma^*_i), s'_i \notin \delta(\sigma^*_i)$.

Observations:

- $\max_{\sigma_i \in \Delta S_i} u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}) = \max_{s_i \in S_i} u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i})$
  maximizing w.r.t. a distribution $\Leftrightarrow$ whole probability mass at max
- If $(\sigma^*_i, \sigma^*_{-i})$ is an MSNE, then

$$\max_{\sigma_i \in \Delta S_i} u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma^*_{-i}) = \max_{s_i \in S_i} u_i(s_i, \sigma^*_{-i}) = \max_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma^*_i)} u_i(s_i, \sigma^*_{-i})$$

  the maximizer must lie in $\delta(\sigma^*_i)$ – if not, then put all probability mass on that $s'_i \notin \delta(\sigma^*_i)$ that has the maximum value of the utility – $(\sigma^*_i, \sigma^*_{-i})$ is not a MSNE

Proof of MSNE Characterization Theorem

($\Rightarrow$) Given $(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)$ is an MSNE

$$u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \max_{\sigma_i \in \Delta S_i} u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \max_{s_i \in S_i} u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \max_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)} u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) \tag{1}$$

Proof of MSNE Characterization Theorem

($\Rightarrow$) Given $(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)$ is an MSNE

$$u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \max_{\sigma_i \in \Delta S_i} u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \max_{s_i \in S_i} u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \max_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)} u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) \tag{1}$$

By definition of expected utility

$$u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \sum_{s_i \in S_i} \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \sum_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)} \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) \tag{2}$$

Proof of MSNE Characterization Theorem

($\Rightarrow$) Given $(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)$ is an MSNE

$$u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \max_{\sigma_i \in \Delta S_i} u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \max_{s_i \in S_i} u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \max_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)} u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) \tag{1}$$

By definition of expected utility

$$u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \sum_{s_i \in S_i} \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \sum_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)} \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) \tag{2}$$

Equations (1) and (2) are equal, i.e., max is equal to positive weighted average – can happen only when all values are same: **proves condition 1**

Proof (contd.)

For **condition 2**: Suppose for contradiction, there exists $s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$ and $s_i' \notin \delta(\sigma_i^*)$ s.t. $u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) < u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*)$

Proof (contd.)

For **condition 2**: Suppose for contradiction, there exists $s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$ and $s_i' \notin \delta(\sigma_i^*)$ s.t. $u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) < u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*)$

We can shift the probability mass $\sigma^*(s_i)$ to s_i', this new mixed strategy gives a strict higher utility to player i: contradicts MSNE

Proof (contd.)

For **condition 2**: Suppose for contradiction, there exists $s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$ and $s_i' \notin \delta(\sigma_i^*)$ s.t. $u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) < u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*)$

We can shift the probability mass $\sigma^*(s_i)$ to s_i', this new mixed strategy gives a strict higher utility to player i: contradicts MSNE

This completes the proof of the necessary direction.

Proof (contd.)

For **condition 2**: Suppose for contradiction, there exists $s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$ and $s_i' \notin \delta(\sigma_i^*)$ s.t. $u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) < u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*)$

We can shift the probability mass $\sigma^*(s_i)$ to s_i', this new mixed strategy gives a strict higher utility to player i: contradicts MSNE

This completes the proof of the necessary direction.

$(\Leftarrow)$ Given the 2 conditions of the theorem, need to show that $(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)$ is an MSNE

Proof (contd.)

For **condition 2**: Suppose for contradiction, there exists $s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$ and $s_i' \notin \delta(\sigma_i^*)$ s.t. $u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) < u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*)$

We can shift the probability mass $\sigma^*(s_i)$ to s_i', this new mixed strategy gives a strict higher utility to player i: contradicts MSNE

This completes the proof of the necessary direction.

$(\Leftarrow)$ Given the 2 conditions of the theorem, need to show that $(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*)$ is an MSNE

$$\begin{array}{lll} \text{Let} & u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) = m_i(\sigma_{-i}^*), \forall s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*) & \textbf{condition 1} \\ \text{Note} & m_i(\sigma_{-i}^*) = \max_{s_i \in S_i} u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) & \textbf{condition 2} \end{array}$$

Proof (contd.)

$$u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \sum_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)} \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*), \qquad \textbf{by definition of } \delta(\sigma_i^*)$$

Proof (contd.)

$$
\begin{aligned}
u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) &= \sum_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)} \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*), && \textbf{by definition of } \delta(\sigma_i^*) \\
&= m_i(\sigma_{-i}^*) && \textbf{previous conclusion}
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof (contd.)

$$
\begin{aligned}
u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) &= \sum_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)} \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*), && \textbf{by definition of } \delta(\sigma_i^*) \\
&= m_i(\sigma_{-i}^*) && \textbf{previous conclusion} \\
&= \max_{s_i \in S_i} u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) && \textbf{previous conclusion}
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof (contd.)

$$\begin{aligned}
u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) &= \sum_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)} \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*), && \textbf{by definition of } \delta(\sigma_i^*) \\
&= m_i(\sigma_{-i}^*) && \textbf{previous conclusion} \\
&= \max_{s_i \in S_i} u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) && \textbf{previous conclusion} \\
&= \max_{\sigma_i \in \Delta S_i} u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) && \textbf{from the observation}
\end{aligned}$$

Proof (contd.)

$$
\begin{aligned}
u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) &= \sum_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)} \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*), && \textbf{by definition of } \delta(\sigma_i^*) \\
&= m_i(\sigma_{-i}^*) && \textbf{previous conclusion} \\
&= \max_{s_i \in S_i} u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) && \textbf{previous conclusion} \\
&= \max_{\sigma_i \in \Delta S_i} u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) && \textbf{from the observation} \\
&\geqslant u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}^*), \ \forall \sigma_i \in \Delta S_i
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof (contd.)

$$
\begin{aligned}
u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) &= \sum_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)} \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*), && \textbf{by definition of } \delta(\sigma_i^*) \\
&= m_i(\sigma_{-i}^*) && \textbf{previous conclusion} \\
&= \max_{s_i \in S_i} u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) && \textbf{previous conclusion} \\
&= \max_{\sigma_i \in \Delta S_i} u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) && \textbf{from the observation} \\
&\geqslant u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}^*), \ \forall \sigma_i \in \Delta S_i
\end{aligned}
$$

This proves the sufficient direction. The result yields an algorithmic way to find MSNE

Contents

MSNE characterization theorem to algorithm

Consider a NFG $G = \langle N, (S_i)_{i \in N}, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$

MSNE characterization theorem to algorithm

Consider a NFG $G = \langle N, (S_i)_{i \in N}, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$

The total number of supports of $S_1 \times S_2 \times S_3 \cdots \times S_n$ is
$K = (2^{|S_1|} - 1) \times (2^{|S_2|} - 1) \times \cdots \times (2^{|S_n|} - 1)$

MSNE characterization theorem to algorithm

Consider a NFG $G = \langle N, (S_i)_{i\in N}, (u_i)_{i\in N}\rangle$

The total number of supports of $S_1 \times S_2 \times S_3 \cdots \times S_n$ is
$K = (2^{|S_1|} - 1) \times (2^{|S_2|} - 1) \times \cdots \times (2^{|S_n|} - 1)$

For every support profile $X_1 \times X_2 \times \cdots X_n$, where $X_i \subseteq S_i$, solve the following feasibility program

Program

$$w_i = \sum_{s_{-i}\in S_{-i}} \Big(\prod_{j\neq i} \sigma_j(s_j)\Big) \cdot u_i(s_i, s_{-i}), \forall s_i \in X_i, \forall i \in N$$

$$w_i \geqslant \sum_{s_{-i}\in S_{-i}} \Big(\prod_{j\neq i} \sigma_j(s_j)\Big) \cdot u_i(s_i, s_{-i}), \forall s_i \in S_i \setminus X_i, \forall i \in N$$

$$\sigma_j(s_j) \geqslant 0, \forall s_j \in S_j, \forall j \in N, \qquad \sum_{s_j\in X_j} \sigma_j(s_j) = 1, \forall j \in N$$

Remarks on the algorithm

Program

$$w_i = \sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \left(\prod_{j \neq i} \sigma_j(s_j)\right) \cdot u_i(s_i, s_{-i}), \forall s_i \in X_i, \forall i \in N$$

$$w_i \geqslant \sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \left(\prod_{j \neq i} \sigma_j(s_j)\right) \cdot u_i(s_i, s_{-i}), \forall s_i \in S_i \setminus X_i, \forall i \in N$$

$$\sigma_j(s_j) \geqslant 0, \forall s_j \in S_j, \forall j \in N, \qquad \sum_{s_j \in X_j} \sigma_j(s_j) = 1, \forall j \in N$$

- This is not a linear program unless $n = 2$

[1] Daskalakis, Goldberg, Papadimitriou, "The Complexity of Computing a Nash Equilibrium" [2009]

Remarks on the algorithm

Program

$$
\begin{aligned}
w_i &= \sum_{s_{-i}\in S_{-i}} \Big(\prod_{j\neq i}\sigma_j(s_j)\Big)\cdot u_i(s_i,s_{-i}), \forall s_i \in X_i, \forall i \in N \\
w_i &\geqslant \sum_{s_{-i}\in S_{-i}} \Big(\prod_{j\neq i}\sigma_j(s_j)\Big)\cdot u_i(s_i,s_{-i}), \forall s_i \in S_i \setminus X_i, \forall i \in N \\
\sigma_j(s_j) &\geqslant 0, \forall s_j \in S_j, \forall j \in N, \qquad \sum_{s_j\in X_j}\sigma_j(s_j) = 1, \forall j \in N
\end{aligned}
$$

- This is not a linear program unless $n = 2$
- For general game, there is no poly-time algorithm

[1] Daskalakis, Goldberg, Papadimitriou, "The Complexity of Computing a Nash Equilibrium" [2009]

Remarks on the algorithm

Program

$$w_i = \sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \left(\prod_{j \neq i} \sigma_j(s_j)\right) \cdot u_i(s_i, s_{-i}), \forall s_i \in X_i, \forall i \in N$$

$$w_i \geqslant \sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \left(\prod_{j \neq i} \sigma_j(s_j)\right) \cdot u_i(s_i, s_{-i}), \forall s_i \in S_i \setminus X_i, \forall i \in N$$

$$\sigma_j(s_j) \geqslant 0, \forall s_j \in S_j, \forall j \in N, \qquad \sum_{s_j \in X_j} \sigma_j(s_j) = 1, \forall j \in N$$

- This is not a linear program unless $n = 2$
- For general game, there is no poly-time algorithm
- Problem of finding an MSNE is PPAD-complete [Polynomial Parity Argument on Directed graphs] [1]

[1] Daskalakis, Goldberg, Papadimitriou, "The Complexity of Computing a Nash Equilibrium" [2009]

MSNE and Dominance

The previous algorithm can be applied to a smaller set of strategies by removing the dominated strategies

Is there a dominated strategy in this game? Domination can be via mixed strategies too

Player 1 \ Player 2	L	R
T	4, 1	2, 5
M	1, 3	6, 2
B	2, 2	3, 3

MSNE and Dominance

Theorem

If a pure strategy s_i is strictly dominated by a mixed strategy $\sigma_i \in \Delta S_i$, then in every MSNE of the game, s_i is chosen with probability zero.

So, We can remove such strategies without loss of equilibrium

Contents

Existence of MSNE

Definition (Finite Games)

A game is said to be **finite** when the number of players is finite, and each player has a finite set of strategies.

Existence of MSNE

Definition (Finite Games)

A game is said to be **finite** when the number of players is finite, and each player has a finite set of strategies.

Theorem (Nash 1951)

Every finite game has a (mixed) Nash equilibrium.

Existence of MSNE

Definition (Finite Games)

A game is said to be **finite** when the number of players is finite, and each player has a finite set of strategies.

Theorem (Nash 1951)

Every finite game has a (mixed) Nash equilibrium.

Proof requires a few tools and a result from real analysis. Proof is separately given in the course webpage.

Existence of MSNE

Some background for understanding the proof.

- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **convex** if $\forall x, y \in S$ and $\forall \lambda \in [0,1]$, $\lambda x + (1-\lambda)y \in S$.

Existence of MSNE

Some background for understanding the proof.

- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **convex** if $\forall x, y \in S$ and $\forall \lambda \in [0,1]$, $\lambda x + (1-\lambda)y \in S$.
- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **closed** if it contains all its **limit points** (points whose **every** neighborhood contains a point in S). Example of a set that is **not closed**: $[0,1)$ - every ball of radius $\epsilon > 0$ around 1 has a member of $[0,1)$, but 1 is not in the set $[0,1)$.

Existence of MSNE

Some background for understanding the proof.

- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **convex** if $\forall x, y \in S$ and $\forall \lambda \in [0, 1]$, $\lambda x + (1 - \lambda)y \in S$.
- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **closed** if it contains all its **limit points** (points whose **every** neighborhood contains a point in S). Example of a set that is **not closed**: $[0, 1)$ - every ball of radius $\epsilon > 0$ around 1 has a member of $[0, 1)$, but 1 is not in the set $[0, 1)$.
- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **bounded** if $\exists x_0 \in \mathbb{R}^n$ and $R \in (0, \infty)$ s.t. $\forall x \in S, ||x - x_0||_2 < R$.

Existence of MSNE

Some background for understanding the proof.

- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **convex** if $\forall x, y \in S$ and $\forall \lambda \in [0,1]$, $\lambda x + (1-\lambda)y \in S$.
- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **closed** if it contains all its **limit points** (points whose **every** neighborhood contains a point in S). Example of a set that is **not closed**: $[0,1)$ - every ball of radius $\epsilon > 0$ around 1 has a member of $[0,1)$, but 1 is not in the set $[0,1)$.
- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **bounded** if $\exists x_0 \in \mathbb{R}^n$ and $R \in (0,\infty)$ s.t. $\forall x \in S, ||x - x_0||_2 < R$.
- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **compact** if it is **closed** and **bounded**.

Existence of MSNE

Some background for understanding the proof.

- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **convex** if $\forall x, y \in S$ and $\forall \lambda \in [0,1]$, $\lambda x + (1-\lambda)y \in S$.
- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **closed** if it contains all its **limit points** (points whose **every** neighborhood contains a point in S). Example of a set that is **not closed**: $[0,1)$ - every ball of radius $\epsilon > 0$ around 1 has a member of $[0,1)$, but 1 is not in the set $[0,1)$.
- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **bounded** if $\exists x_0 \in \mathbb{R}^n$ and $R \in (0,\infty)$ s.t. $\forall x \in S, ||x - x_0||_2 < R$.
- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **compact** if it is **closed** and **bounded**.

Existence of MSNE

Some background for understanding the proof.

- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **convex** if $\forall x, y \in S$ and $\forall \lambda \in [0,1]$, $\lambda x + (1-\lambda)y \in S$.
- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **closed** if it contains all its **limit points** (points whose **every** neighborhood contains a point in S). Example of a set that is **not closed**: $[0,1)$ - every ball of radius $\epsilon > 0$ around 1 has a member of $[0,1)$, but 1 is not in the set $[0,1)$.
- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **bounded** if $\exists x_0 \in \mathbb{R}^n$ and $R \in (0,\infty)$ s.t. $\forall x \in S, ||x - x_0||_2 < R$.
- A set $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **compact** if it is **closed** and **bounded**.

A result from real analysis (proof omitted):

Brouwer's fixed point theorem

If $S \subseteq \mathbb{R}^n$ is **convex** and **compact** and $T : S \to S$, is **continuous** then T has a fixed point, i.e., $\exists\, x^* \in S$ s.t. $T(x^*) = x^*$.

भारतीय प्रौद्योगिकी संस्थान मुंबई

Indian Institute of Technology Bombay

भारतीय प्रौद्योगिकी संस्थान मुंबई

Indian Institute of Technology Bombay

CS 6001: Game Theory and Algorithmic Mechanism Design

Week 4

Swaprava Nath

Slide preparation acknowledgments: Onkar Borade and Rounak Dalmia

ज्ञानम् परमम् ध्येयम्

Knowledge is the supreme goal

Contents

Recap

- MSNE $\rightarrow$ weakest notion of equilibrium so far

Recap

- MSNE $\rightarrow$ weakest notion of equilibrium so far
- Existence is guaranteed for finite games

Recap

- MSNE $\rightarrow$ weakest notion of equilibrium so far
- Existence is guaranteed for finite games
- Finding MSNE is computationally expensive

Contents

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium

Alternative approach - entry of a **mediating** agent/device

Why do we need such an agent?

- Alternative explanation of player rationality

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium

Alternative approach - entry of a **mediating** agent/device

Why do we need such an agent?

- Alternative explanation of player rationality
- Utility for all players may get better

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium

Alternative approach - entry of a **mediating** agent/device

Why do we need such an agent?

- Alternative explanation of player rationality
- Utility for all players may get better
- Computational tractability

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium

Player 1 \ Player 2	Wait	Go
Wait	$0, 0$	$1, 2$
Go	$2, 1$	$-10, -10$

Busy cross road game

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium

		Player 2: Wait	Player 2: Go
Player 1	Wait	$0, 0$	$1, 2$
Player 1	Go	$2, 1$	$-10, -10$

Busy cross road game

Nash solutions for the above are

- One waits and the other goes, or
- Large probability of waiting

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium

- In practice, something else happens

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium

- In practice, something else happens
- A traffic light guides the players, and the players agree to this plan (**Why?**)

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium

- In practice, something else happens
- A traffic light guides the players, and the players agree to this plan (**Why?**)
- The **trusted third party** is called the **mediator**

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium

- In practice, something else happens
- A traffic light guides the players, and the players agree to this plan (**Why?**)
- The **trusted third party** is called the **mediator**
- **Role**:

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium

- In practice, something else happens
- A traffic light guides the players, and the players agree to this plan (**Why?**)
- The **trusted third party** is called the **mediator**
- **Role**:
  - randomize over the **strategy profiles** (and not individual strategies)

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium

- In practice, something else happens
- A traffic light guides the players, and the players agree to this plan (**Why?**)
- The **trusted third party** is called the **mediator**
- **Role**:
  - randomize over the **strategy profiles** (and not individual strategies)
  - and suggest the corresponding strategies to the players

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium

- In practice, something else happens
- A traffic light guides the players, and the players agree to this plan (**Why?**)
- The **trusted third party** is called the **mediator**
- **Role**:
  - randomize over the **strategy profiles** (and not individual strategies)
  - and suggest the corresponding strategies to the players
- If the strategies are **enforceable** then it is an equilibrium (**correlated**)

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium (contd.)

Definition (Correlated Strategy)

A **correlated strategy** is a mapping $\pi : S_1 \times S_2 \times \cdots \times S_n \rightarrow [0,1]$ s.t. $\sum_{s \in S} \pi(s) = 1$.

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium (contd.)

Definition (Correlated Strategy)

A **correlated strategy** is a mapping $\pi : S_1 \times S_2 \times \cdots \times S_n \to [0,1]$ s.t. $\sum_{s \in S} \pi(s) = 1$.

Example: $\pi(W,W) = 0$, $\pi(W,G) = \pi(G,W) = \frac{1}{2}$, and $\pi(G,G) = 0$

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium (contd.)

Definition (Correlated Strategy)

A **correlated strategy** is a mapping $\pi : S_1 \times S_2 \times \cdots \times S_n \to [0, 1]$ s.t. $\sum_{s \in S} \pi(s) = 1$.

Example: $\pi(W, W) = 0$, $\pi(W, G) = \pi(G, W) = \frac{1}{2}$, and $\pi(G, G) = 0$

Question

What is a correlated equilibrium?

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium (contd.)

Definition (Correlated Strategy)

A **correlated strategy** is a mapping $\pi : S_1 \times S_2 \times \cdots \times S_n \to [0,1]$ s.t. $\sum_{s \in S} \pi(s) = 1$.

Example: $\pi(W,W) = 0$, $\pi(W,G) = \pi(G,W) = \frac{1}{2}$, and $\pi(G,G) = 0$

Question

What is a correlated equilibrium?

Answer

A *correlated strategy* is a **correlated equilibrium** when no player *gains* by deviating from the suggested strategy while others follow the suggested strategies

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium (contd.)

Definition (Correlated Strategy)

A **correlated strategy** is a mapping $\pi : S_1 \times S_2 \times \cdots \times S_n \to [0, 1]$ s.t. $\sum_{s \in S} \pi(s) = 1$.

Example: $\pi(W, W) = 0$, $\pi(W, G) = \pi(G, W) = \frac{1}{2}$, and $\pi(G, G) = 0$

Question

What is a correlated equilibrium?

Answer

A *correlated strategy* is a **correlated equilibrium** when no player *gains* by deviating from the suggested strategy while others follow the suggested strategies

The correlated strategy π is a common knowledge

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium (contd.)

Definition (Correlated Equilibrium)

A **correlated equilibrium** is a correlated strategy π s.t.

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium (contd.)

Definition (Correlated Equilibrium)

A **correlated equilibrium** is a correlated strategy π s.t.

$$\pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \qquad\qquad \pi(s_i, s_{-i})$$

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium (contd.)

Definition (Correlated Equilibrium)

A **correlated equilibrium** is a correlated strategy π s.t.

$$\pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \qquad\qquad \pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s_i', s_{-i})$$

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium (contd.)

Definition (Correlated Equilibrium)

A **correlated equilibrium** is a correlated strategy π s.t.

$$\sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \qquad \sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s_i', s_{-i})$$

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium (contd.)

Definition (Correlated Equilibrium)

A **correlated equilibrium** is a correlated strategy π s.t.

$$\sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \geqslant \sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s_i', s_{-i})$$

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium (contd.)

Definition (Correlated Equilibrium)

A **correlated equilibrium** is a correlated strategy π s.t.

$$\sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \geqslant \sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s_i', s_{-i}), \ \forall s_i, s_i' \in S_i, \forall i \in N.$$

Correlated Strategy and Equilibrium (contd.)

Definition (Correlated Equilibrium)

A **correlated equilibrium** is a correlated strategy π s.t.

$$\sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \geqslant \sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s'_i, s_{-i}), \ \forall s_i, s'_i \in S_i, \forall i \in N.$$

Discussions:

- The mediator suggests the actions after running its randomization device π
- Every agent's best response is to follow it if others are also following it

Examples

		Friend 2	
		F	C
Friend 1	F	2, 1	0, 0
	C	0, 0	1, 2

Football or Cricket Game

Examples

Friend 1 \ Friend 2	F	C
F	2, 1	0, 0
C	0, 0	1, 2

Football or Cricket Game

MSNE: $\left(\left(\frac{2}{3}, \frac{1}{3}\right), \left(\frac{1}{3}, \frac{2}{3}\right)\right)$

Examples

		Friend 2 F	Friend 2 C
Friend 1	F	2, 1	0, 0
Friend 1	C	0, 0	1, 2

Football or Cricket Game

MSNE: $\left(\left(\frac{2}{3}, \frac{1}{3}\right), \left(\frac{1}{3}, \frac{2}{3}\right)\right)$

Question

Is $\pi(C, C) = \frac{1}{2} = \pi(F, F)$ a CE?

Examples

		Friend 2: F	Friend 2: C
Friend 1	F	2, 1	0, 0
	C	0, 0	1, 2

Football or Cricket Game

MSNE: $\left(\left(\frac{2}{3}, \frac{1}{3}\right), \left(\frac{1}{3}, \frac{2}{3}\right)\right)$

Question

Is $\pi(C, C) = \frac{1}{2} = \pi(F, F)$ a CE?

Yes!

Examples

		Friend 2: F	Friend 2: C
Friend 1	F	2, 1	0, 0
Friend 1	C	0, 0	1, 2

Football or Cricket Game

MSNE: $\left(\left(\frac{2}{3}, \frac{1}{3}\right), \left(\frac{1}{3}, \frac{2}{3}\right)\right)$

Question

Is $\pi(C,C) = \frac{1}{2} = \pi(F,F)$ a CE?

Yes!

Expected utility: MSNE = $\frac{2}{3}$, CE = $\frac{3}{2}$

Examples

Football or Cricket Game

Friend 1 \ Friend 2	F	C
F	2, 1	0, 0
C	0, 0	1, 2

Busy Cross road

Car 1 \ Car 2	Wait	Go
Wait	0, 0	1, 2
Go	2, 1	−10, −10

MSNE: $\left(\left(\frac{2}{3}, \frac{1}{3}\right), \left(\frac{1}{3}, \frac{2}{3}\right)\right)$

Question

Is $\pi(C, C) = \frac{1}{2} = \pi(F, F)$ a CE?

Yes!

Expected utility: MSNE = $\frac{2}{3}$, CE = $\frac{3}{2}$

Examples

Football or Cricket Game

Friend 1 \ Friend 2	F	C
F	$2,1$	$0,0$
C	$0,0$	$1,2$

Football or Cricket Game

MSNE: $\left(\left(\frac{2}{3},\frac{1}{3}\right),\left(\frac{1}{3},\frac{2}{3}\right)\right)$

Question

Is $\pi(C,C) = \frac{1}{2} = \pi(F,F)$ a CE?

Yes!
Expected utility: MSNE = $\frac{2}{3}$, CE = $\frac{3}{2}$

Car 1 \ Car 2	Wait	Go
Wait	$0,0$	$1,2$
Go	$2,1$	$-10,-10$

Busy Cross road

What are the MSNEs?

Examples

Football or Cricket Game

		Friend 2: F	Friend 2: C
Friend 1	F	$2, 1$	$0, 0$
Friend 1	C	$0, 0$	$1, 2$

Football or Cricket Game

MSNE: $\left(\left(\frac{2}{3}, \frac{1}{3}\right), \left(\frac{1}{3}, \frac{2}{3}\right)\right)$

Question

Is $\pi(C, C) = \frac{1}{2} = \pi(F, F)$ a CE?

Yes!

Expected utility: MSNE = $\frac{2}{3}$, CE = $\frac{3}{2}$

Busy Cross road

		Car 2: Wait	Car 2: Go
Car 1	Wait	$0, 0$	$1, 2$
Car 1	Go	$2, 1$	$-10, -10$

Busy Cross road

What are the MSNEs?

Question

$\pi(W, G) = \pi(W, W) = \pi(G, W) = \frac{1}{3}$ a CE?

Examples

Football or Cricket Game

Friend 1 \ Friend 2	F	C
F	2,1	0,0
C	0,0	1,2

Football or Cricket Game

Busy Cross road

Car 1 \ Car 2	Wait	Go
Wait	0,0	1,2
Go	2,1	−10,−10

Busy Cross road

MSNE: $\left(\left(\frac{2}{3},\frac{1}{3}\right),\left(\frac{1}{3},\frac{2}{3}\right)\right)$

Question

Is $\pi(C,C) = \frac{1}{2} = \pi(F,F)$ a CE?

Yes!

Expected utility: MSNE = $\frac{2}{3}$, CE = $\frac{3}{2}$

What are the MSNEs?

Question

$\pi(W,G) = \pi(W,W) = \pi(G,W) = \frac{1}{3}$ a CE?

Question

Are there other CEs of this game?

Contents

Computing Correlated Equilibrium

CE finding is to solve a set of linear equations

Computing Correlated Equilibrium

CE finding is to solve a set of linear equations

Two set of constraints

Computing Correlated Equilibrium

CE finding is to solve a set of linear equations

Two set of constraints

$$\sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \geqslant \sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s_i', s_{-i}), \forall s_i, s_i' \in S_i, \forall i \in N$$

Computing Correlated Equilibrium

CE finding is to solve a set of linear equations

Two set of constraints

$$\sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \geqslant \sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s_i', s_{-i}), \forall s_i, s_i' \in S_i, \forall i \in N$$

Total number of inequalities = $O(n \cdot m^2)$, assuming $|S_i| = m, \forall i \in N$

Computing Correlated Equilibrium

CE finding is to solve a set of linear equations

Two set of constraints

$$\sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \geqslant \sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s_i', s_{-i}), \forall s_i, s_i' \in S_i, \forall i \in N$$

Total number of inequalities = $O(n \cdot m^2)$, assuming $|S_i| = m, \forall i \in N$

$$\pi(s) \geqslant 0, \forall s \in S, \quad \sum_{s \in S} \pi(s) = 1$$

Computing Correlated Equilibrium

CE finding is to solve a set of linear equations

Two set of constraints

$$\sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \geqslant \sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi(s_i, s_{-i}) \cdot u_i(s_i', s_{-i}), \forall s_i, s_i' \in S_i, \forall i \in N$$

Total number of inequalities = $O(n \cdot m^2)$, assuming $|S_i| = m$, $\forall i \in N$

$$\pi(s) \geqslant 0, \forall s \in S, \quad \sum_{s \in S} \pi(s) = 1$$

m^n inequalities

Computing Correlated Equilibrium (contd.)

- The inequalities together represent a **feasibility linear program** that is easier to compute than MSNE

[1] take log of both quantities to understand this point

Computing Correlated Equilibrium (contd.)

- The inequalities together represent a **feasibility linear program** that is easier to compute than MSNE
- **MSNE** : total number of support profiles = $O(2^{mn})$

[1]take log of both quantities to understand this point

Computing Correlated Equilibrium (contd.)

- The inequalities together represent a **feasibility linear program** that is easier to compute than MSNE
- **MSNE** : total number of support profiles = $O(2^{mn})$
- **CE** : number of inequalities $O(m^n)$: exponentially smaller than the above [1]

[1] take log of both quantities to understand this point

Computing Correlated Equilibrium (contd.)

- The inequalities together represent a **feasibility linear program** that is easier to compute than MSNE
- **MSNE** : total number of support profiles = $O(2^{mn})$
- **CE** : number of inequalities $O(m^n)$: exponentially smaller than the above [1]
- Moreover, this can also be used to optimize some objective function, e.g., maximize the sum of utilities of the players

[1] take log of both quantities to understand this point

Comparison with the previous equilibrium notions

Theorem

For every ***MSNE*** σ^**, there exists a* ***CE*** π^*

Comparison with the previous equilibrium notions

Theorem

*For every **MSNE** σ^*, there exists a **CE** π^**

Proof: Use $\pi^*(s_i, \ldots, s_n) = \prod_{i=1}^{n} \sigma_i^*(s_i)$ and the MSNE characterization theorem

Comparison with the previous equilibrium notions

Theorem

For every ***MSNE*** σ^**, there exists a* ***CE*** π^*

Proof: Use $\pi^*(s_i, \dots, s_n) = \prod_{i=1}^{n} \sigma_i^*(s_i)$ and the MSNE characterization theorem

1. $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*)$, for all $s_i' \in S_i, i \in N$, equivalent defn. of MSNE

Comparison with the previous equilibrium notions

Theorem

*For every **MSNE** σ^*, there exists a **CE** π^**

Proof: Use $\pi^*(s_i, \dots, s_n) = \prod_{i=1}^{n} \sigma_i^*(s_i)$ and the MSNE characterization theorem

1. $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*)$, for all $s_i' \in S_i, i \in N$, equivalent defn. of MSNE
2. $\forall s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$, $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \sum_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)} \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) = u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*)$

Comparison with the previous equilibrium notions

Theorem

For every ***MSNE*** σ^**, there exists a* ***CE*** π^*

Proof: Use $\pi^*(s_i, \dots, s_n) = \prod_{i=1}^{n} \sigma_i^*(s_i)$ and the MSNE characterization theorem

1. $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*)$, for all $s_i' \in S_i, i \in N$, equivalent defn. of MSNE
2. $\forall s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$, $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \sum_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)} \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) = u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*)$
3. for all $s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$ and $s_i' \in S_i$ (using the combined statement of the characterization theorem)

Comparison with the previous equilibrium notions

Theorem

For every ***MSNE*** σ^**, there exists a* ***CE*** π^*

Proof: Use $\pi^*(s_i, \dots, s_n) = \prod_{i=1}^{n} \sigma_i^*(s_i)$ and the MSNE characterization theorem

1. $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*)$, for all $s_i' \in S_i, i \in N$, equivalent defn. of MSNE
2. $\forall s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$, $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \sum_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)} \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) = u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*)$
3. for all $s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$ and $s_i' \in S_i$ (using the combined statement of the characterization theorem)

$$u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*)$$

Comparison with the previous equilibrium notions

Theorem

*For every **MSNE** σ^*, there exists a **CE** π^**

Proof: Use $\pi^*(s_i, \dots, s_n) = \prod_{i=1}^{n} \sigma_i^*(s_i)$ and the MSNE characterization theorem

1. $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*)$, for all $s_i' \in S_i, i \in N$, equivalent defn. of MSNE
2. $\forall s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$, $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \sum_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)} \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) = u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*)$
3. for all $s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$ and $s_i' \in S_i$ (using the combined statement of the characterization theorem)

$$
\begin{aligned}
& u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*) \\
\implies & \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*)
\end{aligned}
$$

Comparison with the previous equilibrium notions

Theorem

For every ***MSNE*** σ^**, there exists a* ***CE*** π^*

Proof: Use $\pi^*(s_i, \dots, s_n) = \prod_{i=1}^{n} \sigma_i^*(s_i)$ and the MSNE characterization theorem

1. $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*)$, for all $s_i' \in S_i, i \in N$, equivalent defn. of MSNE
2. $\forall s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$, $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \sum_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)} \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) = u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*)$
3. for all $s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$ and $s_i' \in S_i$ (using the combined statement of the characterization theorem)

$$
\begin{aligned}
& u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*) \\
\implies & \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*) \\
\implies & \sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \sigma_i^*(s_i) \sigma_{-i}^*(s_{-i}) u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) \geqslant \sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \sigma_i^*(s_i) \sigma_{-i}^*(s_{-i}) u_i(s_i', s_{-i})
\end{aligned}
$$

Comparison with the previous equilibrium notions

Theorem

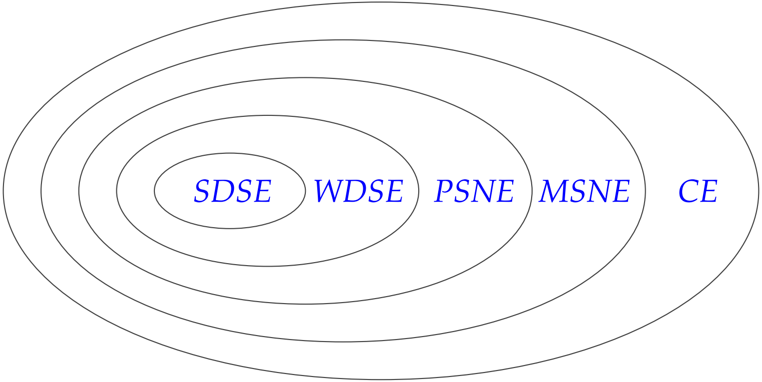
*For every **MSNE** σ^*, there exists a **CE** π^**

Proof: Use $\pi^*(s_i, \dots, s_n) = \prod_{i=1}^n \sigma_i^*(s_i)$ and the MSNE characterization theorem

1. $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*)$, for all $s_i' \in S_i, i \in N$, equivalent defn. of MSNE
2. $\forall s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$, $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) = \sum_{s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)} \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) = u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*)$
3. for all $s_i \in \delta(\sigma_i^*)$ and $s_i' \in S_i$ (using the combined statement of the characterization theorem)

$$\begin{aligned}
u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) &\geqslant u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*) \\
\implies \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i, \sigma_{-i}^*) &\geqslant \sigma_i^*(s_i) u_i(s_i', \sigma_{-i}^*) \\
\implies \sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi^*(s_i, s_{-i}) u_i(s_i, s_{-i}) &\geqslant \sum_{s_{-i} \in S_{-i}} \pi^*(s_i, s_{-i}) u_i(s_i', s_{-i})
\end{aligned}$$

Venn diagram of games having equilibrium



Familiar Game: Neighboring Kingdom's Dilemma

Player 1 \ Player 2	Agri	War
Agri	5, 5	0, 6
War	6, 0	1, 1

Question

What is the CE of this game?

Summary so far

- Normal form games

Summary so far

- Normal form games
- Rationality, intelligence, common knowledge

Summary so far

- Normal form games
- Rationality, intelligence, common knowledge
- Strategy and action

Summary so far

- Normal form games
- Rationality, intelligence, common knowledge
- Strategy and action
- Dominance - strict and weak - equilibrium : SDSE, WDSE

Summary so far

- Normal form games
- Rationality, intelligence, common knowledge
- Strategy and action
- Dominance - strict and weak - equilibrium : SDSE, WDSE
- Unilateral deviation - PSNE, generalization : MSNE, existence (Nash)

Summary so far

- Normal form games
- Rationality, intelligence, common knowledge
- Strategy and action
- Dominance - strict and weak - equilibrium : SDSE, WDSE
- Unilateral deviation - PSNE, generalization : MSNE, existence (Nash)
- Characterization of MSNE - computing, hardness

Summary so far

- Normal form games
- Rationality, intelligence, common knowledge
- Strategy and action
- Dominance - strict and weak - equilibrium : SDSE, WDSE
- Unilateral deviation - PSNE, generalization : MSNE, existence (Nash)
- Characterization of MSNE - computing, hardness
- Trusted mediator - correlated strategies - equilibrium

Richer representation of games

- More appropriate for multi-stage games, e.g. **chess**

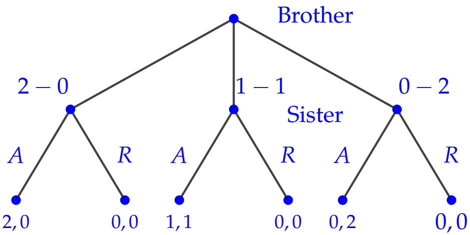
Richer representation of games

- More appropriate for multi-stage games, e.g. **chess**
- Players interact in a sequence - the sequence of actions is the history of the game

Contents

Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

- Brother-sister Chocolate Division
- **Disagreement** $\rightarrow$ both chocolates taken away

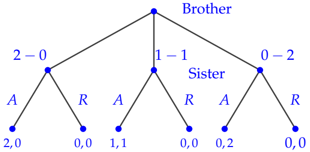


Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

Formal capture

$$\text{PIEFG } \langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$$

- N: a set of players

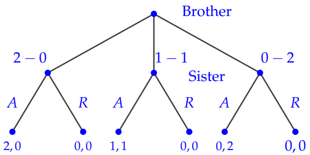


Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

Formal capture

PIEFG $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$

- N: a set of players
- A: a set of all possible actions (of all players)

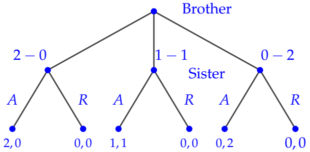


Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

Formal capture

PIEFG $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$

- N: a set of players
- A: a set of all possible actions (of all players)
- H: a set of all **sequences of actions** satisfying

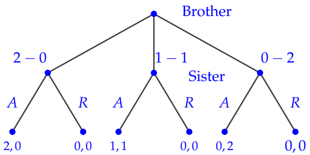


Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

Formal capture

PIEFG $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$

- N: a set of players
- A: a set of all possible actions (of all players)
- H: a set of all **sequences of actions** satisfying
  — empty history $\emptyset \in H$

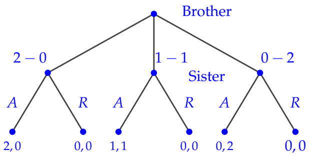


Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

Formal capture

PIEFG $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$

- N: a set of players
- A: a set of all possible actions (of all players)
- H: a set of all **sequences of actions** satisfying
  - empty history $\emptyset \in H$
  - if $h \in H$, any sub-sequence h' of h starting at the root must be in H

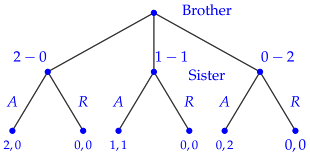


Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

Formal capture

PIEFG $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$

- N: a set of players
- A: a set of all possible actions (of all players)
- H: a set of all **sequences of actions** satisfying
  - — empty history $\emptyset \in H$
  - — if $h \in H$, any sub-sequence h' of h starting at the root must be in H
  - — a history $h = (a^{(0)}, a^{(1)}, \ldots, a^{(T-1)})$ is **terminal** if $\nexists\, a^{(T)} \in A$ s.t. $(a^{(0)}, a^{(1)}, \ldots, a^{(T)}) \in H$

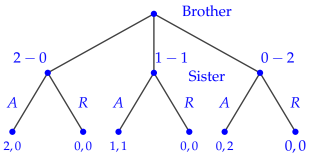


Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

Formal capture

PIEFG $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$

- N: a set of players
- A: a set of all possible actions (of all players)
- H: a set of all **sequences of actions** satisfying
  - empty history $\emptyset \in H$
  - if $h \in H$, any sub-sequence h' of h starting at the root must be in H
  - a history $h = (a^{(0)}, a^{(1)}, \ldots, a^{(T-1)})$ is **terminal** if $\nexists\, a^{(T)} \in A$ s.t. $(a^{(0)}, a^{(1)}, \ldots, a^{(T)}) \in H$
  - $Z \subseteq H$: set of all terminals histories

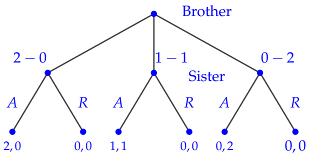


Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

Formal capture

PIEFG $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$

- N: a set of players
- A: a set of all possible actions (of all players)
- H: a set of all **sequences of actions** satisfying
  - — empty history $\emptyset \in H$
  - — if $h \in H$, any sub-sequence h' of h starting at the root must be in H
  - — a history $h = (a^{(0)}, a^{(1)}, \ldots, a^{(T-1)})$ is **terminal** if $\nexists\, a^{(T)} \in A$ s.t. $(a^{(0)}, a^{(1)}, \ldots, a^{(T)}) \in H$
  - — $Z \subseteq H$: set of all terminals histories
- $X : H \setminus Z \to 2^A$: action set selection function

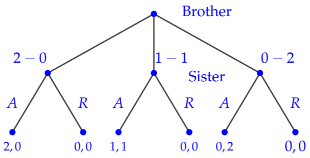


Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

Formal capture

PIEFG $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$

- N: a set of players
- A: a set of all possible actions (of all players)
- H: a set of all **sequences of actions** satisfying
  - empty history $\emptyset \in H$
  - if $h \in H$, any sub-sequence h' of h starting at the root must be in H
  - a history $h = (a^{(0)}, a^{(1)}, \ldots, a^{(T-1)})$ is **terminal** if $\nexists\ a^{(T)} \in A$ s.t. $(a^{(0)}, a^{(1)}, \ldots, a^{(T)}) \in H$
  - $Z \subseteq H$: set of all terminals histories
- $X : H \setminus Z \to 2^A$: action set selection function
- $P : H \setminus Z \to N$: player function

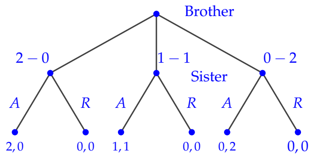


Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

Formal capture

PIEFG $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$

- N: a set of players
- A: a set of all possible actions (of all players)
- H: a set of all **sequences of actions** satisfying
  - — empty history $\emptyset \in H$
  - — if $h \in H$, any sub-sequence h' of h starting at the root must be in H
  - — a history $h = (a^{(0)}, a^{(1)}, \ldots, a^{(T-1)})$ is **terminal** if $\nexists\, a^{(T)} \in A$ s.t. $(a^{(0)}, a^{(1)}, \ldots, a^{(T)}) \in H$
  - — $Z \subseteq H$: set of all terminals histories
- $X : H \setminus Z \to 2^A$: action set selection function
- $P : H \setminus Z \to N$: player function
- $u_i : Z \to \mathbb{R}$: utility of i



Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

The **strategy** of a player in an EFG is a tuple of actions at every history where the player plays, i.e.,

$$S_i = \times_{\{h \in H : P(h) = i\}} X(h)$$

Remember:

- Strategy is a **complete contingency plan** of the player

Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

The **strategy** of a player in an EFG is a tuple of actions at every history where the player plays, i.e.,

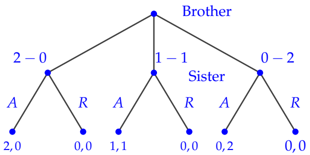
$$S_i = \times_{\{h \in H : P(h) = i\}} X(h)$$

Remember:

- Strategy is a **complete contingency plan** of the player
- It enumerates potential actions a player can take at every node where she can play, even though some combination of actions may never be executed together

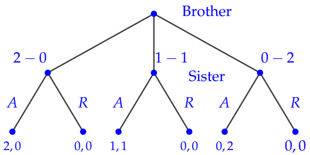
Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

- $N = \{1, 2\}$ – Brother and Sister respectively



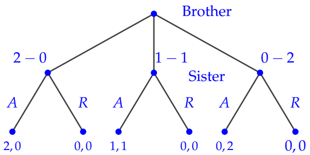
Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

- $N = \{1, 2\}$ – Brother and Sister respectively
- $A = \{2 - 0, 1 - 1, 0 - 2, A, R\}$



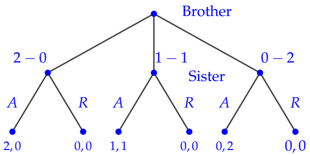
Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

- $N = \{1, 2\}$ – Brother and Sister respectively
- $A = \{2-0, 1-1, 0-2, A, R\}$
- $H = \{\emptyset, (2-0), (1-1), (0-2), (2-0, A), (2-0, R), (1-1, A), (1-1, R), (0-2, A), (0-2, R)\}$



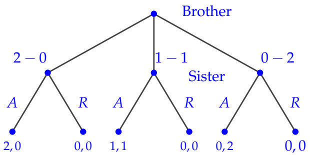
Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

- $N = \{1, 2\}$ – Brother and Sister respectively
- $A = \{2-0, 1-1, 0-2, A, R\}$
- $H = \{\emptyset, (2-0), (1-1), (0-2), (2-0, A), (2-0, R), (1-1, A), (1-1, R), (0-2, A), (0-2, R)\}$
- $Z = \{(2-0, A), (2-0, R), (1-1, A), (1-1, R), (0-2, A), (0-2, R)\}$



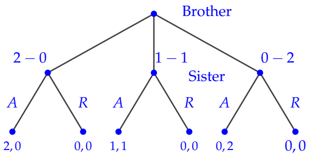
Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

- $N = \{1, 2\}$ – Brother and Sister respectively
- $A = \{2-0, 1-1, 0-2, A, R\}$
- $H = \{\emptyset, (2-0), (1-1), (0-2), (2-0, A), (2-0, R), (1-1, A), (1-1, R), (0-2, A), (0-2, R)\}$
- $Z = \{(2-0, A), (2-0, R), (1-1, A), (1-1, R), (0-2, A), (0-2, R)\}$
- $X(\emptyset) = \{(2-0), (1-1), (0-2)\}$



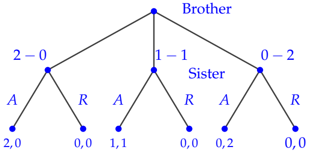
Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

- $N = \{1, 2\}$ – Brother and Sister respectively
- $A = \{2-0, 1-1, 0-2, A, R\}$
- $H = \{\emptyset, (2-0), (1-1), (0-2), (2-0, A), (2-0, R), (1-1, A), (1-1, R), (0-2, A), (0-2, R)\}$
- $Z = \{(2-0, A), (2-0, R), (1-1, A), (1-1, R), (0-2, A), (0-2, R)\}$
- $X(\emptyset) = \{(2-0), (1-1), (0-2)\}$
- $X(2-0) = X(1-1) = X(0-2) = \{A, R\}$



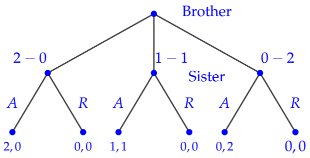
Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

- $N = \{1, 2\}$ – Brother and Sister respectively
- $A = \{2-0, 1-1, 0-2, A, R\}$
- $H = \{\emptyset, (2-0), (1-1), (0-2), (2-0, A), (2-0, R), (1-1, A), (1-1, R), (0-2, A), (0-2, R)\}$
- $Z = \{(2-0, A), (2-0, R), (1-1, A), (1-1, R), (0-2, A), (0-2, R)\}$
- $X(\emptyset) = \{(2-0), (1-1), (0-2)\}$
- $X(2-0) = X(1-1) = X(0-2) = \{A, R\}$
- $P(\emptyset) = 1, P(2-0) = P(1-1) = P(0-2) = 2$



Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

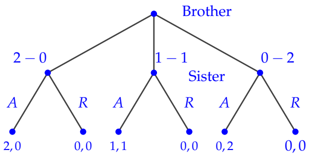
- $N = \{1, 2\}$ – Brother and Sister respectively
- $A = \{2-0, 1-1, 0-2, A, R\}$
- $H = \{\emptyset, (2-0), (1-1), (0-2), (2-0, A), (2-0, R), (1-1, A), (1-1, R), (0-2, A), (0-2, R)\}$
- $Z = \{(2-0, A), (2-0, R), (1-1, A), (1-1, R), (0-2, A), (0-2, R)\}$
- $X(\emptyset) = \{(2-0), (1-1), (0-2)\}$
- $X(2-0) = X(1-1) = X(0-2) = \{A, R\}$
- $P(\emptyset) = 1, P(2-0) = P(1-1) = P(0-2) = 2$



- $u_1(2-0, A) = 2, u_1(1-1, A) = 1, u_2(1-1, A) = 1, u_2(0-2, A) = 2$ [utilities are zero at the other terminal histories]

Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

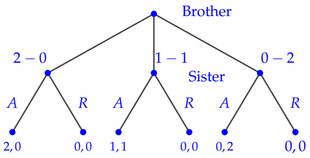
- $N = \{1, 2\}$ – Brother and Sister respectively
- $A = \{2-0, 1-1, 0-2, A, R\}$
- $H = \{\emptyset, (2-0), (1-1), (0-2), (2-0, A), (2-0, R), (1-1, A), (1-1, R), (0-2, A), (0-2, R)\}$
- $Z = \{(2-0, A), (2-0, R), (1-1, A), (1-1, R), (0-2, A), (0-2, R)\}$
- $X(\emptyset) = \{(2-0), (1-1), (0-2)\}$
- $X(2-0) = X(1-1) = X(0-2) = \{A, R\}$
- $P(\emptyset) = 1, P(2-0) = P(1-1) = P(0-2) = 2$



- $u_1(2-0, A) = 2, u_1(1-1, A) = 1, u_2(1-1, A) = 1, u_2(0-2, A) = 2$ [utilities are zero at the other terminal histories]
- $S_1 = \{2-0, 1-1, 0-2\}$

Perfect Information Extensive Form Games (PIEFG)

- $N = \{1, 2\}$ – Brother and Sister respectively
- $A = \{2-0, 1-1, 0-2, A, R\}$
- $H = \{\emptyset, (2-0), (1-1), (0-2), (2-0, A), (2-0, R), (1-1, A), (1-1, R), (0-2, A), (0-2, R)\}$
- $Z = \{(2-0, A), (2-0, R), (1-1, A), (1-1, R), (0-2, A), (0-2, R)\}$
- $X(\emptyset) = \{(2-0), (1-1), (0-2)\}$
- $X(2-0) = X(1-1) = X(0-2) = \{A, R\}$
- $P(\emptyset) = 1, P(2-0) = P(1-1) = P(0-2) = 2$



- $u_1(2-0, A) = 2, u_1(1-1, A) = 1, u_2(1-1, A) = 1, u_2(0-2, A) = 2$ [utilities are zero at the other terminal histories]
- $S_1 = \{2-0, 1-1, 0-2\}$
- $S_2 = \{A, R\} \times \{A, R\} \times \{A, R\} = \{AAA, AAR, ARA, ARR, RAA, RAR, RRA, RRR\}$

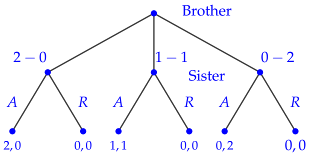
Transforming PIEFG into NFG

Once we have the S_1 and S_2, the game can be represented as an NFG

Brother \ Sister	AAA	AAR	ARA	ARR	RAA	RAR	RRA	RRR
2-0	2, 0	2, 0	2, 0	2, 0	0, 0	0, 0	0, 0	0, 0
1-1	1, 1	1, 1	0, 0	0, 0	1, 1	1, 1	0, 0	0, 0
0-2	0, 2	0, 0	0, 2	0, 0	0, 2	0, 0	0, 2	0, 0

Transforming PIEFG into NFG

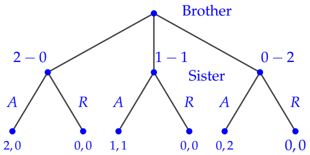
Brother \ Sister	AAA	AAR	ARA	ARR	RAA	RAR	RRA	RRR
2-0	2, 0	2, 0	2, 0	2, 0	0, 0	0, 0	0, 0	0, 0
1-1	1, 1	1, 1	0, 0	0, 0	1, 1	1, 1	0, 0	0, 0
0-2	0, 2	0, 0	0, 2	0, 0	0, 2	0, 0	0, 2	0, 0



- Nash equilibrium like $(2-0, RRA)$ not quite reasonable, e.g., why R at $1-1$?

Transforming PIEFG into NFG

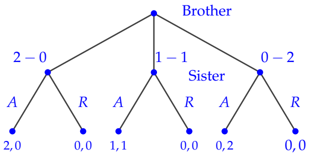
		Sister							
		AAA	AAR	ARA	ARR	RAA	RAR	RRA	RRR
Brother	2-0	2, 0	2, 0	2, 0	2, 0	0, 0	0, 0	0, 0	0, 0
	1-1	1, 1	1, 1	0, 0	0, 0	1, 1	1, 1	0, 0	0, 0
	0-2	0, 2	0, 0	0, 2	0, 0	0, 2	0, 0	0, 2	0, 0



- Nash equilibrium like $(2-0, RRA)$ not quite reasonable, e.g., why R at $1-1$?
- Similarly, $(2-0, RRR)$ is not a **credible threat**, i.e., if the game ever reaches the history $1-1$, Player 2's rational choice is not R

Transforming PIEFG into NFG

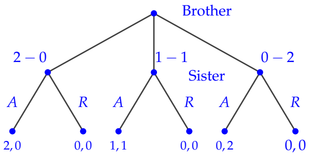
Brother \ Sister	AAA	AAR	ARA	ARR	RAA	RAR	RRA	RRR
2-0	$2, 0$	$2, 0$	$2, 0$	$2, 0$	$0, 0$	$0, 0$	$0, 0$	$0, 0$
1-1	$1, 1$	$1, 1$	$0, 0$	$0, 0$	$1, 1$	$1, 1$	$0, 0$	$0, 0$
0-2	$0, 2$	$0, 0$	$0, 2$	$0, 0$	$0, 2$	$0, 0$	$0, 2$	$0, 0$



- Nash equilibrium like $(2-0, RRA)$ not quite reasonable, e.g., why R at $1-1$?
- Similarly, $(2-0, RRR)$ is not a **credible threat**, i.e., if the game ever reaches the history $1-1$, Player 2's rational choice is not R
- Hence this equilibrium concept (PSNE) is not good enough for predicting outcomes in PIEFGs

Transforming PIEFG into NFG

		Sister							
		AAA	AAR	ARA	ARR	RAA	RAR	RRA	RRR
Brother	2-0	2, 0	2, 0	2, 0	2, 0	0, 0	0, 0	0, 0	0, 0
	1-1	1, 1	1, 1	0, 0	0, 0	1, 1	1, 1	0, 0	0, 0
	0-2	0, 2	0, 0	0, 2	0, 0	0, 2	0, 0	0, 2	0, 0

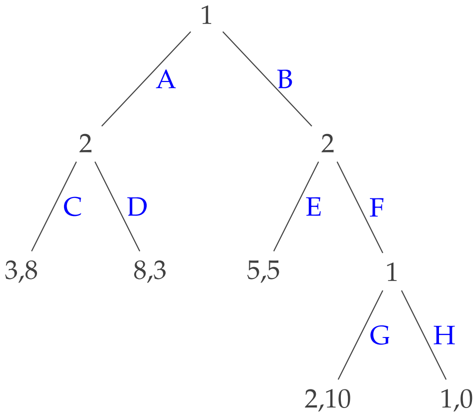


- Nash equilibrium like $(2-0, RRA)$ not quite reasonable, e.g., why R at $1-1$?
- Similarly, $(2-0, RRR)$ is not a **credible threat**, i.e., if the game ever reaches the history $1-1$, Player 2's rational choice is not R
- Hence this equilibrium concept (PSNE) is not good enough for predicting outcomes in PIEFGs
- Also the representation of a sequential game as NFG has huge redundancy – EFG is succinct

Contents

PIEFG to NFG

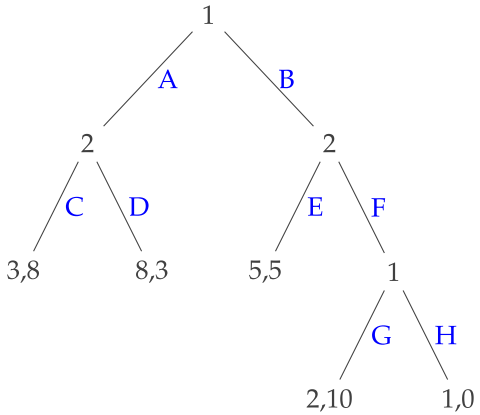
Equilibrium guarantees are weak for PIEFG in an NFG representation



- Strategies of Player 1 : AG, AH, BG, BH

PIEFG to NFG

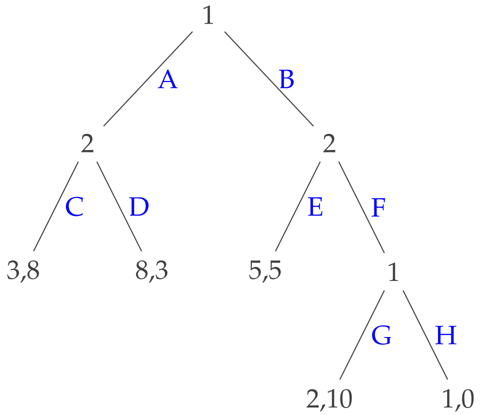
Equilibrium guarantees are weak for PIEFG in an NFG representation



- Strategies of Player 1 : AG, AH, BG, BH
- Strategies of Player 2 : CE, CF, DE, DF

PIEFG to NFG

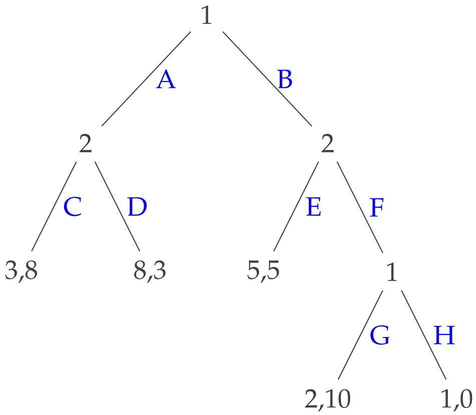
Equilibrium guarantees are weak for PIEFG in an NFG representation



- Strategies of Player 1 : AG, AH, BG, BH
- Strategies of Player 2 : CE, CF, DE, DF
- PSNEs?

PIEFG to NFG

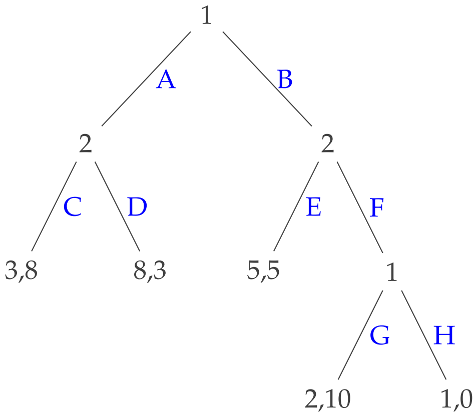
Equilibrium guarantees are weak for PIEFG in an NFG representation



- Strategies of Player 1 : AG, AH, BG, BH
- Strategies of Player 2 : CE, CF, DE, DF
- PSNEs?
- (AG, CF), (AH, CF), (BH, CE) – is there any non-credible threat

PIEFG to NFG

Equilibrium guarantees are weak for PIEFG in an NFG representation



- Strategies of Player 1 : AG, AH, BG, BH
- Strategies of Player 2 : CE, CF, DE, DF
- PSNEs?
- (AG, CF), (AH, CF), (BH, CE) – is there any non-credible threat
- Better notion of rational outcome will be that which considers a history and ensures utility maximization

Subgame and subgame perfection

Subgame: Game rooted at an intermediate vertex

Subgame and subgame perfection

Subgame: Game rooted at an intermediate vertex

Definition (Subgame)

The subgame of a PIEFG G rooted at a history h is the *restriction* of G to the descendants of h.

Subgame and subgame perfection

Subgame: Game rooted at an intermediate vertex

Definition (Subgame)

The subgame of a PIEFG G rooted at a history h is the *restriction* of G to the descendants of h.

The set of subgames of G is the collection of all subgames at some history of G

Subgame and subgame perfection

Subgame: Game rooted at an intermediate vertex

Definition (Subgame)

The subgame of a PIEFG G rooted at a history h is the *restriction* of G to the descendants of h.

The set of subgames of G is the collection of all subgames at some history of G

Subgame perfection: Best response at every subgame

Subgame and subgame perfection

Subgame: Game rooted at an intermediate vertex

Definition (Subgame)

The subgame of a PIEFG G rooted at a history h is the *restriction* of G to the descendants of h.

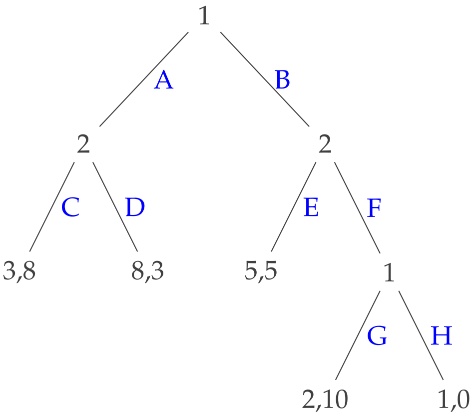
The set of subgames of G is the collection of all subgames at some history of G

Subgame perfection: Best response at every subgame

Definition (Subgame Perfect Nash Equilibrium (SPNE))

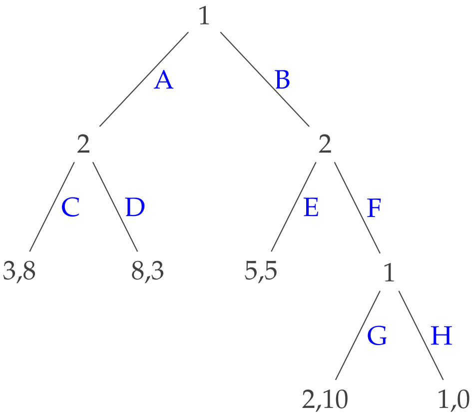
A subgame perfect Nash Equilibrium (SPNE) of a PIEFG G is a strategy profile $s \in S$ s.t. for every subgame G' of G, the restriction of s to G' is a PSNE of G'

Example



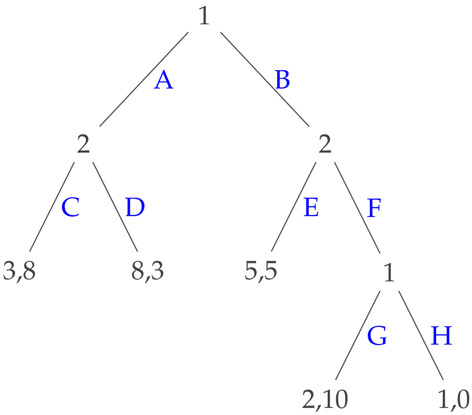
- PSNEs : (AH, CF), (BH, CE), (AG, CF)

Example



- PSNEs : (AH, CF), (BH, CE), (AG, CF)
- Are they all SPNEs?

Example



- PSNEs : (AH, CF), (BH, CE), (AG, CF)
- Are they all SPNEs?
- How to compute them?

Subgame Perfection

Algorithm 1: Backward Induction

Function *BACK_IND*(*history h*):

    if $h \in Z$ **then**

        return $u(h), \emptyset$

    $best\_util_{P(h)} \longleftarrow -\infty$

    foreach $a \in X(h)$ **do**

        $util\_at\_child_{P(h)} \longleftarrow BACK\_IND((h, a))$

        if $util\_at\_child_{P(h)} > best\_util_{P(h)}$ **then**

            $best\_util_{P(h)} \longleftarrow util\_at\_child_{P(h)}, best\_action_{P(h)} \longleftarrow a$

    return $best\_util_{P(h)}, best\_action_{P(h)}$

Contents

Limitations of SPNE

The idea of subgame perfection inherently is based on backward induction

Advantages:

- SPNE is guaranteed to exist in finite PIEFGs (requires proof)

Disdvantages and criticisms:

Limitations of SPNE

The idea of subgame perfection inherently is based on backward induction

Advantages:

- SPNE is guaranteed to exist in finite PIEFGs (requires proof)
- An SPNE is a PSNE: found a class of games where PSNE is guaranteed to exist

Disdvantages and criticisms:

Limitations of SPNE

The idea of subgame perfection inherently is based on backward induction

Advantages:

- SPNE is guaranteed to exist in finite PIEFGs (requires proof)
- An SPNE is a PSNE: found a class of games where PSNE is guaranteed to exist
- The algorithm to find SPNE is quite simple

Disdvantages and criticisms:

Limitations of SPNE

The idea of subgame perfection inherently is based on backward induction

Advantages:

- SPNE is guaranteed to exist in finite PIEFGs (requires proof)
- An SPNE is a PSNE: found a class of games where PSNE is guaranteed to exist
- The algorithm to find SPNE is quite simple

Disdvantages and criticisms:

- The whole tree has to be parsed to find the SPNE: which can be computationally expensive (or maybe impossible), e.g., chess has $\sim 10^{150}$ vertices

Limitations of SPNE

The idea of subgame perfection inherently is based on backward induction

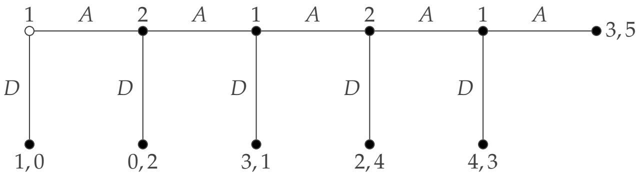
Advantages:

- SPNE is guaranteed to exist in finite PIEFGs (requires proof)
- An SPNE is a PSNE: found a class of games where PSNE is guaranteed to exist
- The algorithm to find SPNE is quite simple

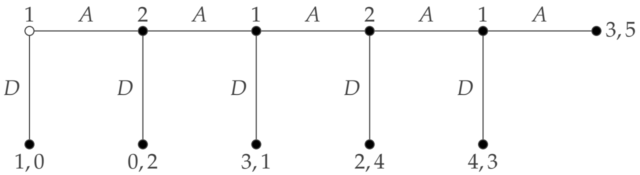
Disdvantages and criticisms:

- The whole tree has to be parsed to find the SPNE: which can be computationally expensive (or maybe impossible), e.g., chess has $\sim 10^{150}$ vertices
- Cognitive limit of real players may prohibit playing an SPNE

Centipede game



Centipede game



Question

What is/are the SPNE(s) of this game?

Question

What is the problem with that prediction ?

Arguments

- This game has been experimented with various populations

Arguments

- This game has been experimented with various populations
- Random participants, university students, grandmasters, etc.

Arguments

- This game has been experimented with various populations
- Random participants, university students, grandmasters, etc.
- Most of the subjects (except grandmasters) continue till a few rounds (and not quit at the first round)

Arguments

- This game has been experimented with various populations
- Random participants, university students, grandmasters, etc.
- Most of the subjects (except grandmasters) continue till a few rounds (and not quit at the first round)
- **Reasons claimed:** altruism, limited computational capacity of individuals, incentive difference

Arguments

- This game has been experimented with various populations
- Random participants, university students, grandmasters, etc.
- Most of the subjects (except grandmasters) continue till a few rounds (and not quit at the first round)
- **Reasons claimed:** altruism, limited computational capacity of individuals, incentive difference
- **Criticism of the defining principle of SPNE:** It talks about "what action if the game reached this history" but the equilibrium in some stage above can show that it "cannot reach that history"

Arguments

- This game has been experimented with various populations
- Random participants, university students, grandmasters, etc.
- Most of the subjects (except grandmasters) continue till a few rounds (and not quit at the first round)
- **Reasons claimed:** altruism, limited computational capacity of individuals, incentive difference
- **Criticism of the defining principle of SPNE:** It talks about "what action if the game reached this history" but the equilibrium in some stage above can show that it "cannot reach that history"
- Works in explaining outcomes in certain games, but there is another way to extend this idea

Arguments

- This game has been experimented with various populations
- Random participants, university students, grandmasters, etc.
- Most of the subjects (except grandmasters) continue till a few rounds (and not quit at the first round)
- **Reasons claimed:** altruism, limited computational capacity of individuals, incentive difference
- **Criticism of the defining principle of SPNE:** It talks about "what action if the game reached this history" but the equilibrium in some stage above can show that it "cannot reach that history"
- Works in explaining outcomes in certain games, but there is another way to extend this idea
- Using the idea of **belief** of the players

भारतीय प्रौद्योगिकी संस्थान मुंबई

Indian Institute of Technology Bombay

भारतीय प्रौद्योगिकी संस्थान मुंबई

Indian Institute of Technology Bombay

CS 6001: Game Theory and Algorithmic Mechanism Design

Week 5

Swaprava Nath

Slide preparation acknowledgments: Ramsundar Anandanarayanan and Harshvardhan Agarwal

ज्ञानम् परमम् ध्येयम्

Knowledge is the supreme goal

Contents

Games with Imperfect Information

The story so far

- Games discussed so far (EFGs) are of perfect information

[a] https://rbc.jhuapl.edu/

Games with Imperfect Information

The story so far

- Games discussed so far (EFGs) are of perfect information
- Every player has perfect knowledge about all the developments in the game until that round

[a] https://rbc.jhuapl.edu/

Games with Imperfect Information

The story so far

- Games discussed so far (EFGs) are of perfect information
- Every player has perfect knowledge about all the developments in the game until that round
- Limited use in certain setups:

[a] https://rbc.jhuapl.edu/

Games with Imperfect Information

The story so far

- Games discussed so far (EFGs) are of perfect information
- Every player has perfect knowledge about all the developments in the game until that round
- Limited use in certain setups:
  — several games have states that are unknown to certain agents, e.g., card games like poker, reconnaissance blind chess[a]

[a] https://rbc.jhuapl.edu/

Games with Imperfect Information

The story so far

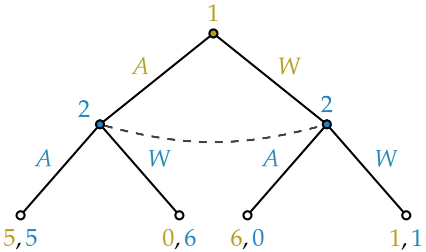
- Games discussed so far (EFGs) are of perfect information
- Every player has perfect knowledge about all the developments in the game until that round
- Limited use in certain setups:
  - several games have states that are unknown to certain agents, e.g., card games like poker, reconnaissance blind chess[a]
  - not possible to represent simultaneous move games using EFGs

[a] https://rbc.jhuapl.edu/

Games with Imperfect Information

		Kingdom 2: Agri	Kingdom 2: War
Kingdom 1	Agri	5, 5	0, 6
	War	6, 0	1, 1

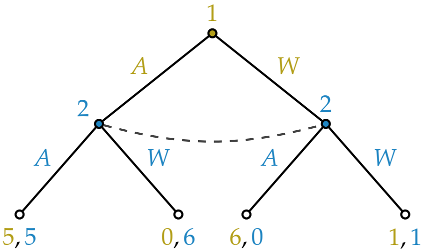
Neighboring Kingdom's Dilemma



Games with Imperfect Information

		Kingdom 2	
		Agri	War
Kingdom 1	Agri	5, 5	0, 6
	War	6, 0	1, 1

Neighboring Kingdom's Dilemma

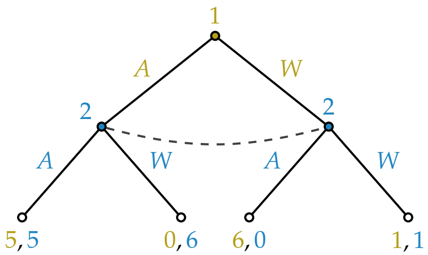


- In IIEFG, indistinguishable nodes are connected via a dotted line.

Games with Imperfect Information

Kingdom 1 \ Kingdom 2	Agri	War
Agri	5, 5	0, 6
War	6, 0	1, 1

Neighboring Kingdom's Dilemma

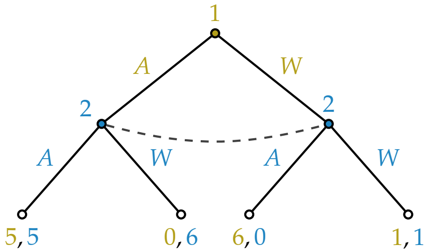


- In IIEFG, indistinguishable nodes are connected via a dotted line.
- Kingdom 2 does not know which node/history the game is in

Games with Imperfect Information

		Kingdom 2	
		Agri	War
Kingdom 1	Agri	5, 5	0, 6
	War	6, 0	1, 1

Neighboring Kingdom's Dilemma

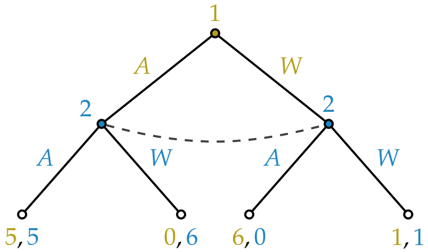


- In IIEFG, indistinguishable nodes are connected via a dotted line.
- Kingdom 2 does not know which node/history the game is in
- These indistinguishable histories form an **information set** for player 2.

Games with Imperfect Information

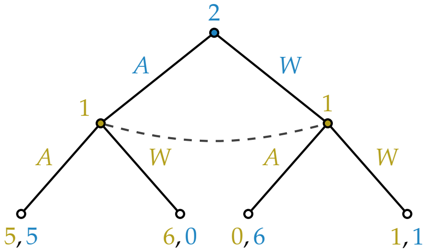
		Kingdom 2 Agri	Kingdom 2 War
Kingdom 1	Agri	5, 5	0, 6
	War	6, 0	1, 1

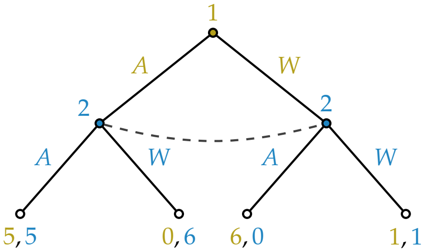
Neighboring Kingdom's Dilemma



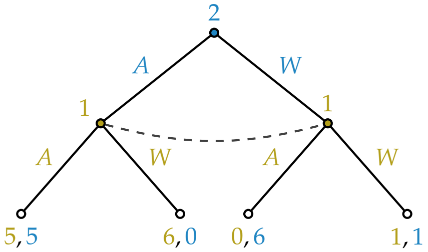
- In IIEFG, indistinguishable nodes are connected via a dotted line.
- Kingdom 2 does not know which node/history the game is in
- These indistinguishable histories form an **information set** for player 2.
- More general representation than PIEFG since information sets can be singleton

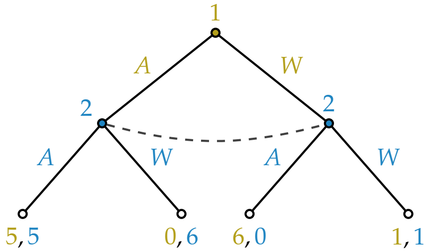
Games with Imperfect Information





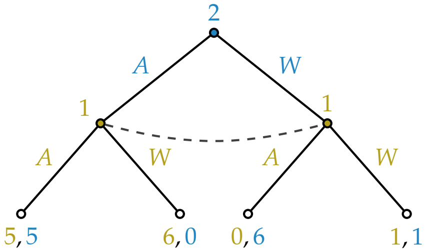
Games with Imperfect Information

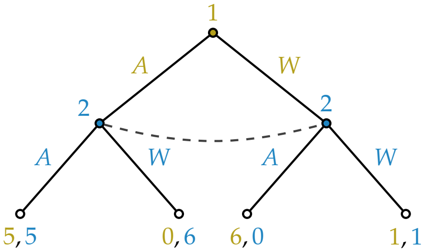




- The Neighboring Kingdom's dilemma can also be represented with the information set of player 1 being non-singleton.

Games with Imperfect Information





- The Neighboring Kingdom's dilemma can also be represented with the information set of player 1 being non-singleton.
- IIEFGs are not unique for a given simultaneous move game

Games with Imperfect Information

Definition (IIEFG)

An IIEFG is tuple $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N}, (I_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$

Games with Imperfect Information

Definition (IIEFG)

An IIEFG is tuple $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N}, (I_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$ where $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$ is a PIEFG

Games with Imperfect Information

Definition (IIEFG)

An IIEFG is tuple $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N}, (I_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$ where $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$ is a PIEFG and for every $i \in N$, $I_i = (I_i^1, I_i^2, I_i^3, \ldots, I_i^{k(i)})$

Games with Imperfect Information

Definition (IIEFG)

An IIEFG is tuple $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N}, (I_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$ where $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$ is a PIEFG and for every $i \in N$, $I_i = (I_i^1, I_i^2, I_i^3, \ldots, I_i^{k(i)})$ is a partition of $\{h \in H \setminus Z : P(h) = i\}$

Games with Imperfect Information

Definition (IIEFG)

An IIEFG is tuple $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N}, (I_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$ where $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$ is a PIEFG and for every $i \in N$, $I_i = (I_i^1, I_i^2, I_i^3, \ldots, I_i^{k(i)})$ is a partition of $\{h \in H \setminus Z : P(h) = i\}$ with the property that $X(h) = X(h')$ and $P(h) = P(h') = i$, whenever $\exists j$ s.t. $h, h' \in I_i^j$.

Games with Imperfect Information

Definition (IIEFG)

An IIEFG is tuple $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N}, (I_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$ where $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$ is a PIEFG and for every $i \in N$, $I_i = (I_i^1, I_i^2, I_i^3, \ldots, I_i^{k(i)})$ is a partition of $\{h \in H \setminus Z : P(h) = i\}$ with the property that $X(h) = X(h')$ and $P(h) = P(h') = i$, whenever $\exists j$ s.t. $h, h' \in I_i^j$.

- I_i^js are called an **information set** of player i and I_i is the collection of information sets of i.
- At an information set, the player and her available actions are the same.
- The player is uncertain about which history in the information set is reached.

Games with Imperfect Information (contd.)

Definition (IIEFG)

An IIEFG is tuple $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i\in N}, (I_i)_{i\in N}\rangle$ where $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i\in N}\rangle$ is a PIEFG and for every $i \in N$, $I_i = (I_i^1, I_i^2, I_i^3, \ldots, I_i^{k(i)})$ is a partition of $\{h \in H \setminus Z : P(h) = i\}$ with the property that $X(h) = X(h')$ and $P(h) = P(h') = i$, whenever $\exists j$ s.t. $h, h' \in I_i^j$.

- Some differences with PIEFG

Games with Imperfect Information (contd.)

Definition (IIEFG)

An IIEFG is tuple $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i\in N}, (I_i)_{i\in N}\rangle$ where $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i\in N}\rangle$ is a PIEFG and for every $i \in N$, $I_i = (I_i^1, I_i^2, I_i^3, \ldots, I_i^{k(i)})$ is a partition of $\{h \in H \setminus Z : P(h) = i\}$ with the property that $X(h) = X(h')$ and $P(h) = P(h') = i$, whenever $\exists j$ s.t. $h, h' \in I_i^j$.

- Some differences with PIEFG
  - Since actions at an information set are identical, X (action set function) can be defined over I_i^js i.e., $X(h) = X(h') = X(I_i^j), \forall h, h' \in I_i^j$

Games with Imperfect Information (contd.)

Definition (IIEFG)

An IIEFG is tuple $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i\in N}, (I_i)_{i\in N}\rangle$ where $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i\in N}\rangle$ is a PIEFG and for every $i \in N$, $I_i = (I_i^1, I_i^2, I_i^3, \ldots, I_i^{k(i)})$ is a partition of $\{h \in H \setminus Z : P(h) = i\}$ with the property that $X(h) = X(h')$ and $P(h) = P(h') = i$, whenever $\exists j$ s.t. $h, h' \in I_i^j$.

- Some differences with PIEFG
  - Since actions at an information set are identical, X (action set function) can be defined over $I_i^j s$ i.e., $X(h) = X(h') = X(I_i^j), \forall h, h' \in I_i^j$
  - Strategies can also be defined over information sets, i.e., strategy set of a player $i \in N$ is defined as the Cartesian product of actions available to i at her information sets $S_i = \times_{I' \in I_i} X(I') = \times_{j=1}^{j=k(i)} X(I_i^j)$

Games with Imperfect Information (contd.)

Definition (IIEFG)

An IIEFG is tuple $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N}, (I_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$ where $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i \in N} \rangle$ is a PIEFG and for every $i \in N$, $I_i = (I_i^1, I_i^2, I_i^3, \ldots, I_i^{k(i)})$ is a partition of $\{h \in H \setminus Z : P(h) = i\}$ with the property that $X(h) = X(h')$ and $P(h) = P(h') = i$, whenever $\exists j$ s.t. $h, h' \in I_i^j$.

- Some differences with PIEFG
  - Since actions at an information set are identical, X (action set function) can be defined over I_i^js i.e., $X(h) = X(h') = X(I_i^j), \forall h, h' \in I_i^j$
  - Strategies can also be defined over information sets, i.e., strategy set of a player $i \in N$ is defined as the Cartesian product of actions available to i at her information sets $S_i = \times_{I' \in I_i} X(I') = \times_{j=1}^{j=k(i)} X(I_i^j)$
- With IIEFG, NFGs can be represented using EFGs, although not very succinct.

Games with Imperfect Information (contd.)

Definition (IIEFG)

An IIEFG is tuple $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i\in N}, (I_i)_{i\in N}\rangle$ where $\langle N, A, H, X, P, (u_i)_{i\in N}\rangle$ is a PIEFG and for every $i \in N$, $I_i = (I_i^1, I_i^2, I_i^3, \ldots, I_i^{k(i)})$ is a partition of $\{h \in H \setminus Z : P(h) = i\}$ with the property that $X(h) = X(h')$ and $P(h) = P(h') = i$, whenever $\exists j$ s.t. $h, h' \in I_i^j$.

- Some differences with PIEFG
  - Since actions at an information set are identical, X (action set function) can be defined over I_i^js i.e., $X(h) = X(h') = X(I_i^j), \forall h, h' \in I_i^j$
  - Strategies can also be defined over information sets, i.e., strategy set of a player $i \in N$ is defined as the Cartesian product of actions available to i at her information sets $S_i = \times_{I' \in I_i} X(I') = \times_{j=1}^{j=k(i)} X(I_i^j)$
- With IIEFG, NFGs can be represented using EFGs, although not very succinct.
- IIEFG is a richer representation than both NFG and PIEFG.

Example of Information Addition

- Consider the two-player zero-sum game comprised of the following two stages

Example of Information Addition

- Consider the two-player zero-sum game comprised of the following two stages
- Each of the following matrices are chosen w.p. $\frac{1}{2}$, but no player sees the realization of this randomization process

Player II

Player I	L	R
T	0	$\frac{1}{2}$
B	0	1

Matrix G_1

Player II

Player I	L	R
T	1	0
B	$\frac{1}{2}$	0

Matrix G_2

Example of Information Addition

- Consider the two-player zero-sum game comprised of the following two stages
- Each of the following matrices are chosen w.p. $\frac{1}{2}$, but no player sees the realization of this randomization process

Player II

Player I	L	R
T	0	$\frac{1}{2}$
B	0	1

Matrix G_1

Player II

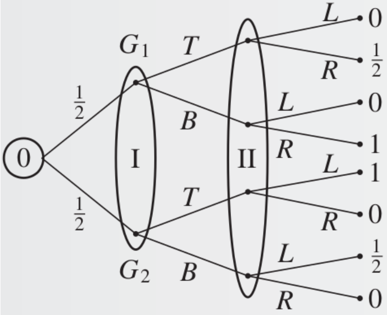
Player I	L	R
T	1	0
B	$\frac{1}{2}$	0

Matrix G_2

- **What is the extensive form representation?**

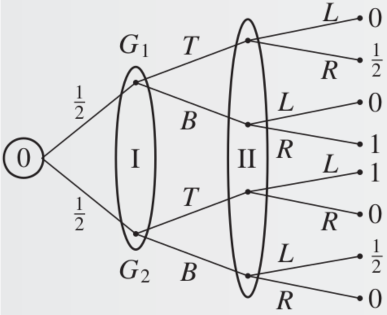
Example (Contd.)

- EFG:



Example (Contd.)

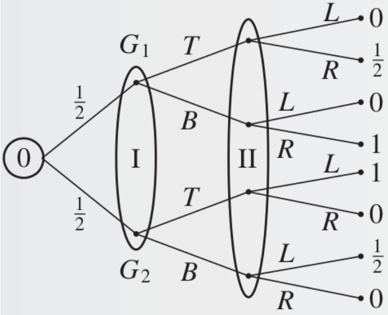
- EFG:



- **What is the normal form representation?**

Example (Contd.)

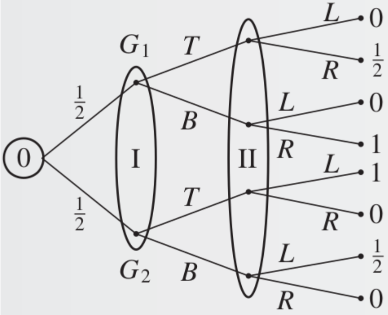
- EFG $\Rightarrow$ NFG:



		Player II	
		L	R
Player I	T	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{4}$
	B	$\frac{1}{4}$	$\frac{1}{2}$

Example (Contd.)

- EFG $\Rightarrow$ NFG:

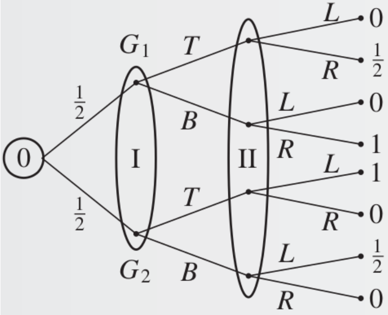


Player I \ Player II	L	R
T	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{4}$
B	$\frac{1}{4}$	$\frac{1}{2}$

- **What is an MSNE of this game?**

Example (Contd.)

- EFG $\Rightarrow$ NFG:

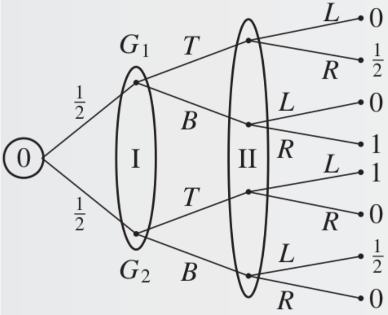


		Player II	
		L	R
Player I	T	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{4}$
	B	$\frac{1}{4}$	$\frac{1}{2}$

- **What is an MSNE of this game?**
- **What is the value of this game?**

Example (Contd.)

- EFG $\Rightarrow$ NFG:



		Player II	
		L	R
Player I	T	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{4}$
	B	$\frac{1}{4}$	$\frac{1}{2}$

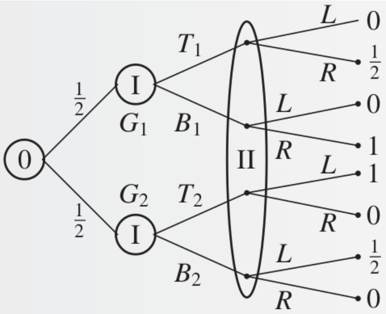
- **What is an MSNE of this game?**
- **What is the value of this game?**
- **MSNE:** $\left(\left(\frac{1}{2},\frac{1}{2}\right),\left(\frac{1}{2},\frac{1}{2}\right)\right)$, **value** $= \frac{3}{8}$

Same Example: More Information to Player I

- What happens if Player I is informed (but Player II is not) which matrix was chosen,

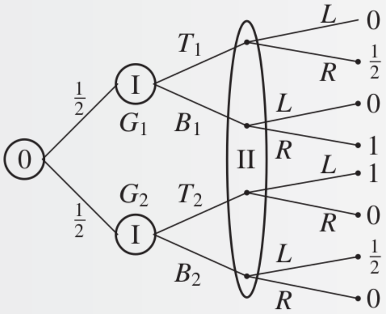
Same Example: More Information to Player I

- What happens if Player I is informed (but Player II is not) which matrix was chosen,
- EFG:



Same Example: More Information to Player I

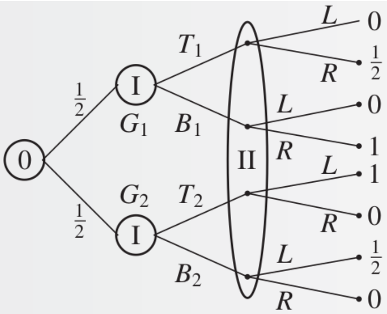
- What happens if Player I is informed (but Player II is not) which matrix was chosen,
- EFG:



- **What are the strategies now? What is the NFG representation?**

Example (Contd.)

- EFG $\Rightarrow$ NFG:

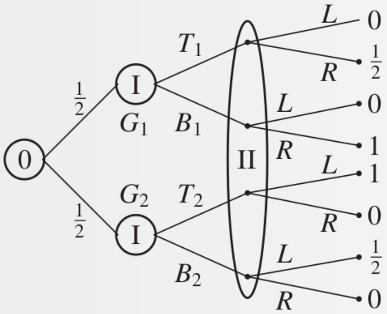


Player II

Player I	L	R
T_1T_2	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{4}$
T_1B_2	$\frac{1}{4}$	$\frac{1}{4}$
B_1T_2	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{2}$
B_1B_2	$\frac{1}{4}$	$\frac{1}{2}$

Example (Contd.)

- EFG $\Rightarrow$ NFG:

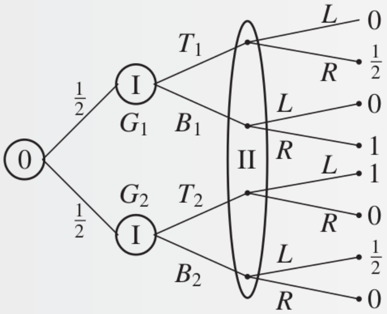


		Player II	
		L	R
Player I	T_1T_2	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{4}$
	T_1B_2	$\frac{1}{4}$	$\frac{1}{4}$
	B_1T_2	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{2}$
	B_1B_2	$\frac{1}{4}$	$\frac{1}{2}$

- **What is an MSNE and value of this game?**

Example (Contd.)

- EFG $\Rightarrow$ NFG:



Player I \ Player II	L	R
T_1T_2	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{4}$
T_1B_2	$\frac{1}{4}$	$\frac{1}{4}$
B_1T_2	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{2}$
B_1B_2	$\frac{1}{4}$	$\frac{1}{2}$

- **What is an MSNE and value of this game?**
- **MSNE:** $((1(B_1T_2)),(p,1-p))\,,p \in [0,1]$, **value =** $\frac{1}{2}$

Result on Information Addition in Matrix Games

Theorem

Let Γ be a two-player zero-sum game in extensive form and let Γ' be the game derived from Γ by splitting several information sets of Player I. Then the value of the game Γ' in mixed strategies is greater than or equal to the value of Γ in mixed strategies.

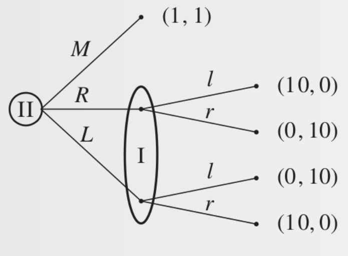
Result on Information Addition in Matrix Games

Theorem

Let Γ be a two-player zero-sum game in extensive form and let Γ' be the game derived from Γ by splitting several information sets of Player I. Then the value of the game Γ' in mixed strategies is greater than or equal to the value of Γ in mixed strategies.

Proof: exercise

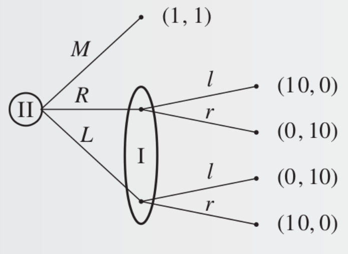
How about General-sum Games?



Game A

- Find the MSNE of this game!

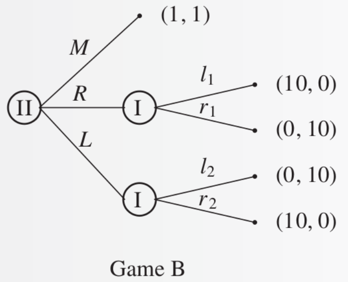
How about General-sum Games?



Game A

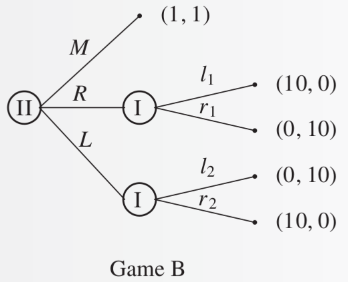
- Find the MSNE of this game!
- $\left((\frac{1}{2}(l), \frac{1}{2}(r)), (\frac{1}{2}(L), \frac{1}{2}(R), 0(M)) \right) \implies$ expected payoff = $(5, 5)$

Player I gets more information



- Find the MSNE of this game!

Player I gets more information



- Find the MSNE of this game!
- $((1(l_1 r_2)), (0(L), 0(R), 1(M))) \implies$ expected payoff = $(1, 1)$

Contents

Randomized Strategies in IIEFGs

- Strategy set of i : $S_i = \times_{j=1}^{j=k(i)} X(I_i^j)$

Randomized Strategies in IIEFGs

- Strategy set of i : $S_i = \times_{j=1}^{j=k(i)} X(I_i^j)$
- In NFGs, mixed strategies randomize over pure strategies

Randomized Strategies in IIEFGs

- Strategy set of i : $S_i = \times_{j=1}^{j=k(i)} X(I_i^j)$
- In NFGs, mixed strategies randomize over pure strategies
- In EFGs, randomization can happen in different ways

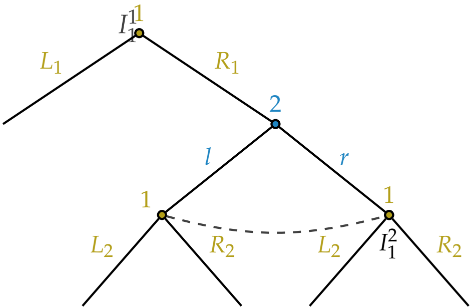
Randomized Strategies in IIEFGs

- Strategy set of i : $S_i = \times_{j=1}^{j=k(i)} X(I_i^j)$
- In NFGs, mixed strategies randomize over pure strategies
- In EFGs, randomization can happen in different ways
  - randomize over the strategies defined at the beginning of the game

Randomized Strategies in IIEFGs

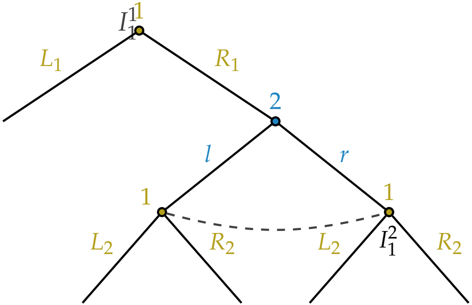
- Strategy set of i : $S_i = \times_{j=1}^{j=k(i)} X(I_i^j)$
- In NFGs, mixed strategies randomize over pure strategies
- In EFGs, randomization can happen in different ways
  - randomize over the strategies defined at the beginning of the game
  - randomize over the action at an information set: **behavioral strategy**

Randomized Strategies in IIEFGs



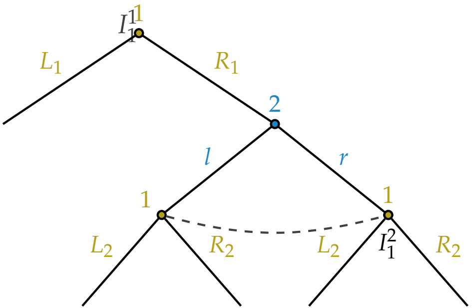
- Strategies?

Randomized Strategies in IIEFGs



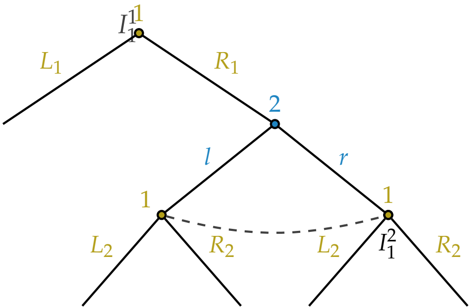
- Strategies?
- Pure Strategies (L_1L_2), (L_1R_2), (R_1L_2), (R_1R_2).

Randomized Strategies in IIEFGs



- Strategies?
- Pure Strategies (L_1L_2), (L_1R_2), (R_1L_2), (R_1R_2).
- Mixed Strategy σ_1, $\sigma_1(L_1L_2)$, $\sigma(L_1R_2)$, $\sigma(R_1L_2)$, $\sigma(R_1R_2)$.

Randomized Strategies in IIEFGs



- Strategies?
- Pure Strategies (L_1L_2), (L_1R_2), (R_1L_2), (R_1R_2).
- Mixed Strategy σ_1, $\sigma_1(L_1L_2)$, $\sigma(L_1R_2)$, $\sigma(R_1L_2)$, $\sigma(R_1R_2)$.
- Behavioral Strategy b_1, $b_1(I_1^1) \in \Delta(L_1, R_1), b_1(I_1^2) \in \Delta(L_2, R_2), b_2(I_2^1) \in \Delta(l, r)$

Behavioral Strategy

Definition

A behavioral strategy of a player in an IIEFG is a function that maps each of her information sets to a probability distribution over the set of possible actions **at that information set**.

Mixed and Behavioral strategy

Question

What is the relation between mixed and behavioral strategies?

Mixed and Behavioral strategy

Question

What is the relation between mixed and behavioral strategies?

- In this example, MSs live in $\mathbb{R}^4$, BSs live in two $\mathbb{R}^2$ spaces
- Mixed Strategies look a ‘richer’ or ‘larger’ concept

Mixed and Behavioral strategy

Question

What is the relation between mixed and behavioral strategies?

- In this example, MSs live in $\mathbb{R}^4$, BSs live in two $\mathbb{R}^2$ spaces
- Mixed Strategies look a ‘richer’ or ‘larger’ concept

Question

Can we have an equivalence?

Mixed and Behavioral strategy

Question

What is the relation between mixed and behavioral strategies?

- In this example, MSs live in $\mathbb{R}^4$, BSs live in two $\mathbb{R}^2$ spaces
- Mixed Strategies look a 'richer' or 'larger' concept

Question

Can we have an equivalence?

Equivalence in terms of the probability of reaching a vertex/history x

Mixed and Behavioral strategy

Question

What is the relation between mixed and behavioral strategies?

- In this example, MSs live in $\mathbb{R}^4$, BSs live in two $\mathbb{R}^2$ spaces
- Mixed Strategies look a 'richer' or 'larger' concept

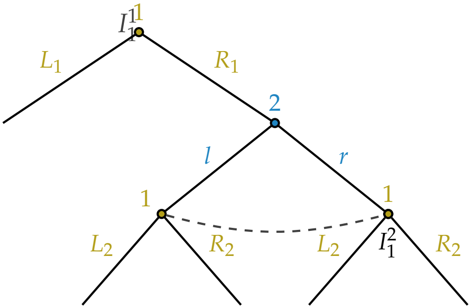
Question

Can we have an equivalence?

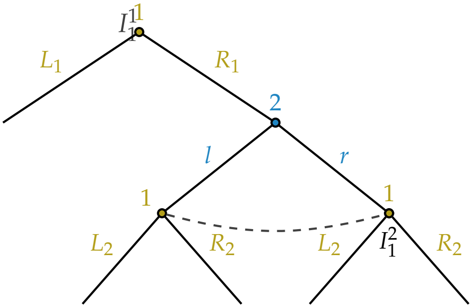
Equivalence in terms of the probability of reaching a vertex/history x

- Say $\rho(x;\sigma)$ is the probability of reaching a node x under mixed strategy profile σ
- Similarly, $\rho(x;b)$ is the same for behavioral strategy profile b

Example

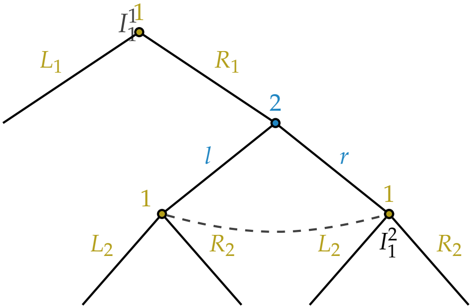


Example



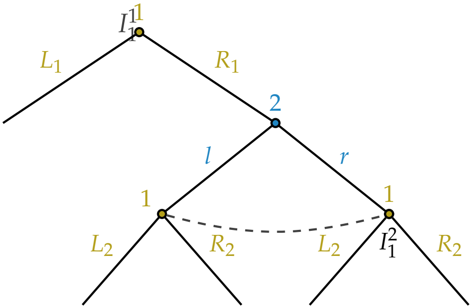
$$\rho(x;\sigma) = \sigma_1(R_1)\sigma_2(r)$$

Example



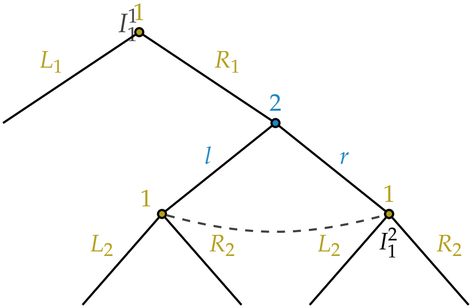
$$\begin{aligned}\rho(x;\sigma) &= \sigma_1(R_1)\sigma_2(r) \\ &= (\sigma_1(R_1L_2) + \sigma_1(R_1R_2)) \cdot \sigma_2(r)\end{aligned}$$

Example



$$
\begin{aligned}
\rho(x;\sigma) &= \sigma_1(R_1)\sigma_2(r) \\
&= (\sigma_1(R_1L_2) + \sigma_1(R_1R_2)) \cdot \sigma_2(r) \\
\rho(x;b) &= b_1(I_1^1)(R_1) \cdot b_2(I_2^1)(r)
\end{aligned}
$$

Example



$$\rho(x;\sigma) = \sigma_1(R_1)\sigma_2(r)$$
$$= (\sigma_1(R_1L_2) + \sigma_1(R_1R_2)) \cdot \sigma_2(r)$$
$$\rho(x;b) = b_1(I_1^1)(R_1) \cdot b_2(I_2^1)(r)$$

Players can choose different kind of strategies

$$\rho(x;\sigma_1, b_2) = (\sigma_1(R_1L_2) + \sigma_1(R_1R_2)) \cdot b_2(I_2^1)(r)$$

Equivalence Definition

Definition

A mixed strategy σ_i and a behavioural strategy b_i of a player i in an IIEFG are **equivalent** if for every mixed/behavioral strategy ξ_{-i} of the other players and every vertex x in the game tree.

$$\rho(x; \sigma_i, \xi_{-i}) = \rho(x; b_i, \xi_{-i})$$

Equivalence Definition

Definition

A mixed strategy σ_i and a behavioural strategy b_i of a player i in an IIEFG are **equivalent** if for every mixed/behavioral strategy ξ_{-i} of the other players and every vertex x in the game tree.

$$\rho(x; \sigma_i, \xi_{-i}) = \rho(x; b_i, \xi_{-i})$$

Example (in the game above)

Equivalent strategies induce same probability of reaching a vertex.

$$\begin{aligned}
b_1(I_1^1)(L_1) &= \sigma_1(L_1 L_2) + \sigma_1(L_1 R_2) \\
b_1(I_1^1)(R_1) &= \sigma_1(R_1 L_2) + \sigma_1(R_1 R_2) \\
b_1(I_1^2)(L_2) &= \sigma_1(L_2 | R_1) \\
b_1(I_1^2)(R_2) &= \sigma_1(R_2 | R_1)
\end{aligned}$$

We call b_1 and σ_1 are equivalent.

More on Equivalent Strategies

The equivalence, by definition, holds at the leaf nodes too

More on Equivalent Strategies

The equivalence, by definition, holds at the leaf nodes too

Claim

It is enough to check the equivalence only at the leaf nodes.

More on Equivalent Strategies

The equivalence, by definition, holds at the leaf nodes too

Claim

It is enough to check the equivalence only at the leaf nodes.

Reason: Pick an arbitrary non-leaf node, the probability of reaching that node is equal to the sum of the probabilites of reaching the leaf nodes in its subtree.

More on Equivalent Strategies

This argument can be extended further

Theorem (Utility Equivalence)

If σ_i and b_i are equivalent, then for every mixed/behavioural strategy vector of the other players ξ_{-i}, the following holds,

$$u_j(\sigma_i, \xi_{-i}) = u_j(b_i, \xi_{-i}), \ \forall j \in N.$$

Repeat the argument for any equivalent mixed and behavioral strategy profiles.

Corollary

Let σ and b are equivalent, i.e., σ_i and b_i are equivalent $\forall i \in N$, then $u_i(\sigma) = u_i(b)$.

Contents

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

Question

Why behavioral strategies are desirable?

Answer

- More natural in large IIEFGs

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

Question

Why behavioral strategies are desirable?

Answer

- More natural in large IIEFGs
  - players plan at every stage (information set) of the game rather than a master plan

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

Question

Why behavioral strategies are desirable?

Answer

- More natural in large IIEFGs
  - players plan at every stage (information set) of the game rather than a master plan
- A smaller number of variables to deal with

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

Question

Why behavioral strategies are desirable?

Answer

- More natural in large IIEFGs
  - players plan at every stage (information set) of the game rather than a master plan
- A smaller number of variables to deal with
  - Consider a player having 4 information sets with 2 actions each

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

Question

Why behavioral strategies are desirable?

Answer

- More natural in large IIEFGs
  - players plan at every stage (information set) of the game rather than a master plan
- A smaller number of variables to deal with
  - Consider a player having 4 information sets with 2 actions each
  - needs $(2^4 - 1)$ variables to represent mixed strategies

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

Question

Why behavioral strategies are desirable?

Answer

- More natural in large IIEFGs
  - players plan at every stage (information set) of the game rather than a master plan
- A smaller number of variables to deal with
  - Consider a player having 4 information sets with 2 actions each
  - needs $(2^4 - 1)$ variables to represent mixed strategies
  - needs 4 variables for behavioral strategies

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

Question

Why behavioral strategies are desirable?

Answer

- More natural in large IIEFGs
  - players plan at every stage (information set) of the game rather than a master plan
- A smaller number of variables to deal with
  - Consider a player having 4 information sets with 2 actions each
  - needs $(2^4 - 1)$ variables to represent mixed strategies
  - needs 4 variables for behavioral strategies

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

Question

Why behavioral strategies are desirable?

Answer

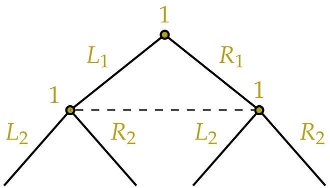
- More natural in large IIEFGs
  - players plan at every stage (information set) of the game rather than a master plan
- A smaller number of variables to deal with
  - Consider a player having 4 information sets with 2 actions each
  - needs $(2^4 - 1)$ variables to represent mixed strategies
  - needs 4 variables for behavioral strategies

Question

Can we construct one from another?
OR
Does equivalence always hold?

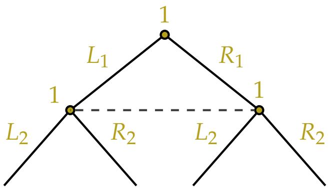
Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs (Example 1)

Player remembers that it made a move but forgets which move



Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs (Example 1)

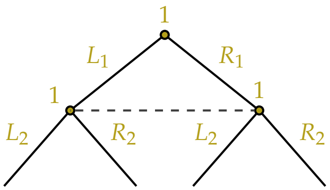
Player remembers that it made a move but forgets which move



- consider mixed strategy $\sigma_1(L_1L_2), \sigma_1(L_1R_2), \sigma_1(R_1L_2), \sigma_1(R_1R_2)$

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs (Example 1)

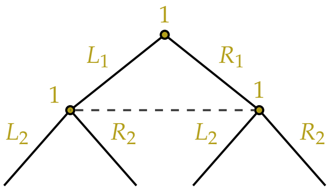
Player remembers that it made a move but forgets which move



- consider mixed strategy $\sigma_1(L_1L_2), \sigma_1(L_1R_2), \sigma_1(R_1L_2), \sigma_1(R_1R_2)$
- behavioral strategy $b_1(L_1), b_1(R_1), b_1(L_2), b_1(R_2)$.

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs (Example 1)

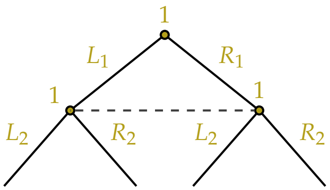
Player remembers that it made a move but forgets which move



- consider mixed strategy $\sigma_1(L_1L_2), \sigma_1(L_1R_2), \sigma_1(R_1L_2), \sigma_1(R_1R_2)$
- behavioral strategy $b_1(L_1), b_1(R_1), b_1(L_2), b_1(R_2)$.
- mixed strategy has more control over profiles, e.g., $\sigma_1(L_1R_2) = \sigma_1(R_1L_2) = 0$

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs (Example 1)

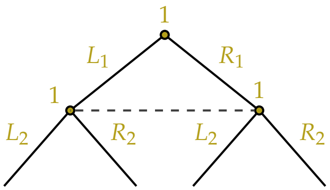
Player remembers that it made a move but forgets which move



- consider mixed strategy $\sigma_1(L_1L_2), \sigma_1(L_1R_2), \sigma_1(R_1L_2), \sigma_1(R_1R_2)$
- behavioral strategy $b_1(L_1), b_1(R_1), b_1(L_2), b_1(R_2)$.
- mixed strategy has more control over profiles, e.g., $\sigma_1(L_1R_2) = \sigma_1(R_1L_2) = 0$
- not possible in behavioral strategies

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs (Example 1)

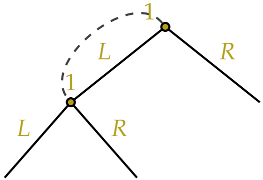
Player remembers that it made a move but forgets which move



- consider mixed strategy $\sigma_1(L_1L_2), \sigma_1(L_1R_2), \sigma_1(R_1L_2), \sigma_1(R_1R_2)$
- behavioral strategy $b_1(L_1), b_1(R_1), b_1(L_2), b_1(R_2)$.
- mixed strategy has more control over profiles, e.g., $\sigma_1(L_1R_2) = \sigma_1(R_1L_2) = 0$
- not possible in behavioral strategies
- **Mixed strategy with no equivalent behavioral strategies**

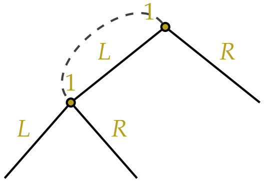
Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs (Example 2)

Player forgets whether it made a move or not



Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs (Example 2)

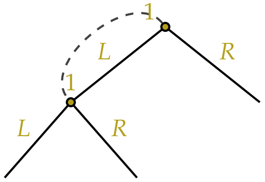
Player forgets whether it made a move or not



A behavioral strategy can have a positive mass on LR, but a mixed strategy cannot.

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs (Example 2)

Player forgets whether it made a move or not

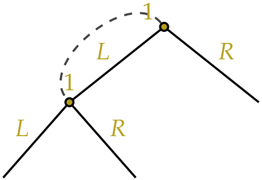


A behavioral strategy can have a positive mass on LR, but a mixed strategy cannot.

A behavioral strategy with no equivalent mixed strategy

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs (Example 2)

Player forgets whether it made a move or not



A behavioral strategy can have a positive mass on LR, but a mixed strategy cannot.

A behavioral strategy with no equivalent mixed strategy

Answer

The equivalence does not hold if the players are forgetful

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

Question

When does behavioral strategy have no equivalent mixed strategy?

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

Question

When does behavioral strategy have no equivalent mixed strategy?

Observation from a graph viewpoint

1. Let x be a non-root node

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

Question

When does behavioral strategy have no equivalent mixed strategy?

Observation from a graph viewpoint

1. Let x be a non-root node
2. action at x_1 leading to x: the unique edge emanating from x_1 that is on the path from root to x

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

Question

When does behavioral strategy have no equivalent mixed strategy?

Observation from a graph viewpoint

1. Let x be a non-root node
2. action at x_1 leading to x: the unique edge emanating from x_1 that is on the path from root to x
3. In example 2, there is a node that has a path from the root to itself that crosses the same information set twice

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

Question

When does behavioral strategy have no equivalent mixed strategy?

Observation from a graph viewpoint

1. Let x be a non-root node
2. action at x_1 leading to x: the unique edge emanating from x_1 that is on the path from root to x
3. In example 2, there is a node that has a path from the root to itself that crosses the same information set twice
4. If the path from the root to x passes through vertices x_1 and x_1' that are in the same information set of player i, and the action leading to x at x_1 and x_1' is different, then no **pure strategy** can ever lead to x

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

Question

When does behavioral strategy have no equivalent mixed strategy?

Observation from a graph viewpoint

1. Let x be a non-root node
2. action at x_1 leading to x: the unique edge emanating from x_1 that is on the path from root to x
3. In example 2, there is a node that has a path from the root to itself that crosses the same information set twice
4. If the path from the root to x passes through vertices x_1 and x_1' that are in the same information set of player i, and the action leading to x at x_1 and x_1' is different, then no **pure strategy** can ever lead to x
5. Since mixed strategy is a randomization over pure strategies, every mixed strategy will put zero probability mass on x but behavioral strategy randomizes on every vertex **independently**, hence x may be reached in behavioral strategies with a positive probability

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

The last observation can be stated as a lemma

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

The last observation can be stated as a lemma

Lemma

If there exists a path from the root to some vertex x that passes through the same information set at least twice, and if the action leading to x is **not** *the same at each of those vertices, then the player at the information set has a behavioral strategy that has no equivalent mixed strategy.*

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

The last observation can be stated as a lemma

Lemma

If there exists a path from the root to some vertex x that passes through the same information set at least twice, and if the action leading to x is **not** *the same at each of those vertices, then the player at the information set has a behavioral strategy that has no equivalent mixed strategy.*

This lemma helps in proving the following characterization result of equivalence.

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

The last observation can be stated as a lemma

Lemma

If there exists a path from the root to some vertex x that passes through the same information set at least twice, and if the action leading to x is **not** *the same at each of those vertices, then the player at the information set has a behavioral strategy that has no equivalent mixed strategy.*

This lemma helps in proving the following characterization result of equivalence.

Theorem (6.11 of MSZ)

Consider an IIEFG such that every vertex has at least two actions. Every behavioral strategy has an equivalent mixed strategy for a player iff each information set of that player intersects every path emanating from the root at most once.

Equivalence of strategies in IIEFGs

The last observation can be stated as a lemma

Lemma

If there exists a path from the root to some vertex x that passes through the same information set at least twice, and if the action leading to x is **not** *the same at each of those vertices, then the player at the information set has a behavioral strategy that has no equivalent mixed strategy.*

This lemma helps in proving the following characterization result of equivalence.

Theorem (6.11 of MSZ)

Consider an IIEFG such that every vertex has at least two actions. Every behavioral strategy has an equivalent mixed strategy for a player iff each information set of that player intersects every path emanating from the root at most once.

Proof.

Homework. Reading exercise from MSZ. □

Contents

Behavioral Strategy equivalent to Mixed Strategy

Theorem (6.11 of MSZ)

Consider an IIEFG such that every vertex has at least two actions. Every behavioral strategy has an equivalent mixed strategy for a player iff each information set of that player intersects every path emanating from the root at most once.

Behavioral Strategy equivalent to Mixed Strategy

Theorem (6.11 of MSZ)

Consider an IIEFG such that every vertex has at least two actions. Every behavioral strategy has an equivalent mixed strategy for a player iff each information set of that player intersects every path emanating from the root at most once.

To formalize (i.e., to set the conditions when the equivalence holds), we need to formalize the **forgetfulness** of a player.

- saw few examples of players' forgetfulness.
- our conditions need to ensure that none of the previous types of forgetfulness happens.

Behavioral Strategy equivalent to Mixed Strategy

Definition (Choice of same action at an information set)

Let $X = (x^0, x^1, \ldots, x^K)$ and $\hat{X} = (x_0, \hat{x}^1, \ldots, \hat{x}^L)$ be two paths in the game tree.

Behavioral Strategy equivalent to Mixed Strategy

Definition (Choice of same action at an information set)

Let $X = (x^0, x^1, \ldots, x^K)$ and $\hat{X} = (x_0, \hat{x}^1, \ldots, \hat{x}^L)$ be two paths in the game tree. Let I_i^j be an information set of player i that intersects these two paths only at one vertex, say x_k and x_l respectively.

Behavioral Strategy equivalent to Mixed Strategy

Definition (Choice of same action at an information set)

Let $X = (x^0, x^1, \ldots, x^K)$ and $\hat{X} = (x_0, \hat{x}^1, \ldots, \hat{x}^L)$ be two paths in the game tree. Let I_i^j be an information set of player i that intersects these two paths only at one vertex, say x_k and x_l respectively.

These two paths **choose the same action at information set I_i^j** if

Behavioral Strategy equivalent to Mixed Strategy

Definition (Choice of same action at an information set)

Let $X = (x^0, x^1, \ldots, x^K)$ and $\hat{X} = (x_0, \hat{x}^1, \ldots, \hat{x}^L)$ be two paths in the game tree. Let I_i^j be an information set of player i that intersects these two paths only at one vertex, say x_k and x_l respectively.

These two paths **choose the same action at information set I_i^j** if

- $k < K$ and $l < L$

Behavioral Strategy equivalent to Mixed Strategy

Definition (Choice of same action at an information set)

Let $X = (x^0, x^1, \ldots, x^K)$ and $\hat{X} = (x_0, \hat{x}^1, \ldots, \hat{x}^L)$ be two paths in the game tree. Let I_i^j be an information set of player i that intersects these two paths only at one vertex, say x_k and x_l respectively.

These two paths **choose the same action at information set I_i^j** if

- $k < K$ and $l < L$
- actions x_k leading to x_{k+1} and $\hat{x}^l$ leading to $\hat{x}^{l+1}$ are identical, and are denoted by $a_i(x^k \to x^{k+1}) = a_i(\hat{x}^l \to \hat{x}^{l+1})$

Behavioral Strategy equivalent to Mixed Strategy

Definition (Choice of same action at an information set)

Let $X = (x^0, x^1, \ldots, x^K)$ and $\hat{X} = (x_0, \hat{x}^1, \ldots, \hat{x}^L)$ be two paths in the game tree. Let I_i^j be an information set of player i that intersects these two paths only at one vertex, say x_k and x_l respectively.

These two paths **choose the same action at information set I_i^j** if

- $k < K$ and $l < L$
- actions x_k leading to x_{k+1} and $\hat{x}^l$ leading to $\hat{x}^{l+1}$ are identical, and are denoted by $a_i(x^k \to x^{k+1}) = a_i(\hat{x}^l \to \hat{x}^{l+1})$

'Leading to' may not be a relation between parent and child nodes, it can be any descendant of the former since the path is unique in a tree.

Games with Perfect Recall

Definition

Player i has perfect recall if the following conditions are satisfied

Games with Perfect Recall

Definition

Player i has perfect recall if the following conditions are satisfied

1. Every information set of player i intersects **every path from the root to a leaf at most once**.

Games with Perfect Recall

Definition

Player i has perfect recall if the following conditions are satisfied

1. Every information set of player i intersects **every path from the root to a leaf at most once**.
2. Every two path that end in the same information set of player i pass through **the same information sets of i in the same order**

Games with Perfect Recall

Definition

Player i has perfect recall if the following conditions are satisfied

1. Every information set of player i intersects **every path from the root to a leaf at most once**.
2. Every two path that end in the same information set of player i pass through **the same information sets of i in the same order** and in every such information set **the two paths choose the same action**.

Games with Perfect Recall

Definition

Player i has perfect recall if the following conditions are satisfied

1. Every information set of player i intersects **every path from the root to a leaf at most once**.
2. Every two path that end in the same information set of player i pass through **the same information sets of i in the same order** and in every such information set **the two paths choose the same action**.

Rephrasing

For every I_i^j of player i and every pair of vertices $x, y \in I_i^j$, if the decision vertices of i are $x_i^1, x_i^2, \ldots, x_i^L = x$ and $y_i^1, y_i^2, \ldots, y_i^{L'} = y$ respectively for the two paths from the root to x and y, then

Games with Perfect Recall

Definition

Player i has perfect recall if the following conditions are satisfied

1. Every information set of player i intersects **every path from the root to a leaf at most once**.
2. Every two path that end in the same information set of player i pass through **the same information sets of i in the same order** and in every such information set **the two paths choose the same action**.

Rephrasing

For every I_i^j of player i and every pair of vertices $x, y \in I_i^j$, if the decision vertices of i are $x_i^1, x_i^2, \ldots, x_i^L = x$ and $y_i^1, y_i^2, \ldots, y_i^{L'} = y$ respectively for the two paths from the root to x and y, then

1. $L = L'$,

Games with Perfect Recall

Definition

Player i has perfect recall if the following conditions are satisfied

1. Every information set of player i intersects **every path from the root to a leaf at most once**.
2. Every two path that end in the same information set of player i pass through **the same information sets of i in the same order** and in every such information set **the two paths choose the same action**.

Rephrasing

For every I_i^j of player i and every pair of vertices $x, y \in I_i^j$, if the decision vertices of i are $x_i^1, x_i^2, \ldots, x_i^L = x$ and $y_i^1, y_i^2, \ldots, y_i^{L'} = y$ respectively for the two paths from the root to x and y, then

1. $L = L'$,
2. $x_i^l, y_i^l \in I_i^k$ for some k,

Games with Perfect Recall

Definition

Player i has perfect recall if the following conditions are satisfied

1. Every information set of player i intersects **every path from the root to a leaf at most once**.
2. Every two path that end in the same information set of player i pass through **the same information sets of i in the same order** and in every such information set **the two paths choose the same action**.

Rephrasing

For every I_i^j of player i and every pair of vertices $x, y \in I_i^j$, if the decision vertices of i are $x_i^1, x_i^2, \ldots, x_i^L = x$ and $y_i^1, y_i^2, \ldots, y_i^{L'} = y$ respectively for the two paths from the root to x and y, then

1. $L = L'$,
2. $x_i^l, y_i^l \in I_i^k$ for some k,
3. $a_i(x_i^l \to x_i^{l+1}) = a_i(y_i^l \to y_i^{l+1}), \forall l = 1, 2, \ldots, L-1.$

Games with Perfect Recall

Definition

A game has **perfect recall** if every player has a perfect recall.

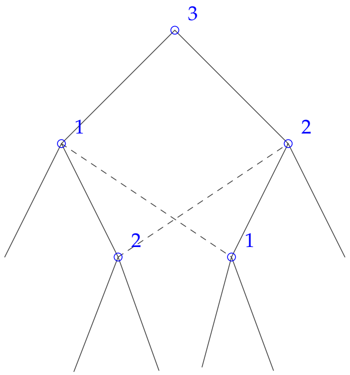
Games with Perfect Recall

Definition

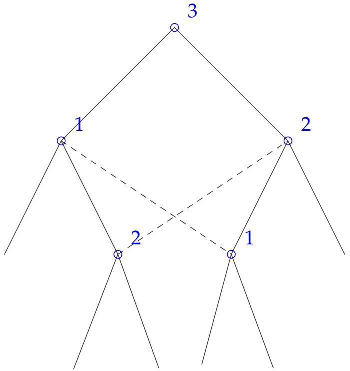
A game has **perfect recall** if every player has a perfect recall.

Note: Definition of perfect recall subsumes the condition where every behavioral strategy has equivalent mixed strategy

Examples

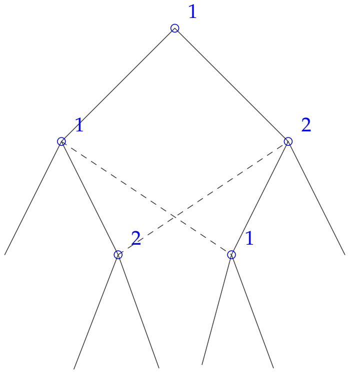


Examples

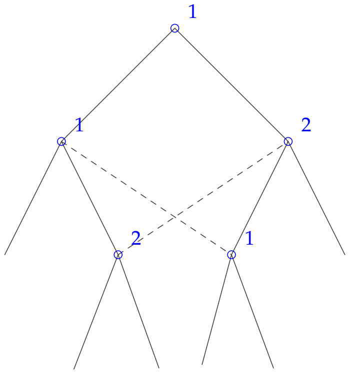


Game with Perfect Recall: This example satisfies the conditions of the definitions.

Examples



Examples



Game with Imperfect Recall: Player 1 takes two different actions at the first information set to reach two different vertices of the second information set.

Implications of Perfect Recall

Let $S_i^*(x)$ be the set of pure strategies of player i at which he chooses actions leading to x, i.e., intersections of members of S_i with the path from root to x.

Theorem

If i is a player with perfect recall and x and x' are the two vertices in the same information set of i, then $S_i^*(x) = S_i^*(x')$.

The above conclusion comes from the same sequence of information sets and same actions. The next implication of mixed and behavioral strategies.

Implications of Perfect Recall

Theorem (Kuhn 1957)

In every IIEFG, if i is a player with perfect recall, then for every mixed strategy of i, there exists a behavioral strategy.

Implications of Perfect Recall

Theorem (Kuhn 1957)

In every IIEFG, if i is a player with perfect recall, then for every mixed strategy of i, there exists a behavioral strategy.

- The converse is already true since the sufficient condition for that is already subsumed in the definition of perfect recall.

Implications of Perfect Recall

Theorem (Kuhn 1957)

In every IIEFG, if i is a player with perfect recall, then for every mixed strategy of i, there exists a behavioral strategy.

- The converse is already true since the sufficient condition for that is already subsumed in the definition of perfect recall.
- Proof left as reading exercise (MSZ Theorem 6.15)

Implications of Perfect Recall

Theorem (Kuhn 1957)

In every IIEFG, if i is a player with perfect recall, then for every mixed strategy of i, there exists a behavioral strategy.

- The converse is already true since the sufficient condition for that is already subsumed in the definition of perfect recall.
- Proof left as reading exercise (MSZ Theorem 6.15)
- The proof is constructive. It starts with the mixed strategy and constructs the behavioral strategies such that the probabilities of reaching a leaf are same. The arguments show that such a construction is always possible because of perfect recall.

भारतीय प्रौद्योगिकी संस्थान मुंबई

Indian Institute of Technology Bombay

भारतीय प्रौद्योगिकी संस्थान मुंबई

Indian Institute of Technology Bombay

CS 6001: Game Theory and Algorithmic Mechanism Design

Week 6

Swaprava Nath

Slide preparation acknowledgments: Ramsundar Anandanarayanan and Harshvardhan Agarwal

ज्ञानम् परमम् ध्येयम्

Knowledge is the supreme goal

Contents

Equilibrium notions in IIEFG

- Can extend the subgame perfection of PIEFG, but since the nodes/histories are uncertain, we need to extend to mixed strategies

Equilibrium notions in IIEFG

- Can extend the subgame perfection of PIEFG, but since the nodes/histories are uncertain, we need to extend to mixed strategies
- Because of the information sets, best response cannot be defined without the belief of each player

Equilibrium notions in IIEFG

- Can extend the subgame perfection of PIEFG, but since the nodes/histories are uncertain, we need to extend to mixed strategies
- Because of the information sets, best response cannot be defined without the belief of each player

Equilibrium notions in IIEFG

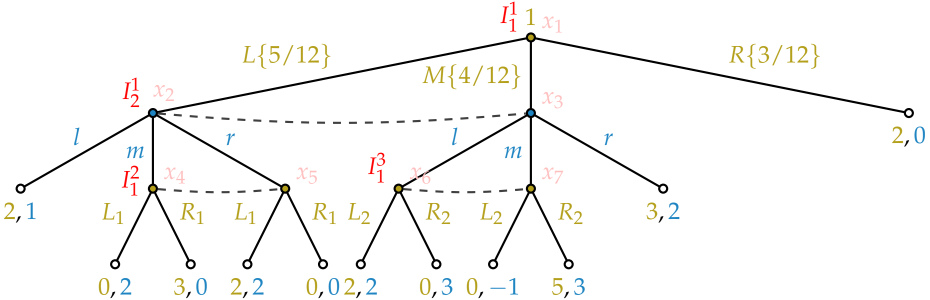
- Can extend the subgame perfection of PIEFG, but since the nodes/histories are uncertain, we need to extend to mixed strategies
- Because of the information sets, best response cannot be defined without the belief of each player

Belief

It is the conditional probability distribution over the histories in an information set - conditioned on reaching the information set.

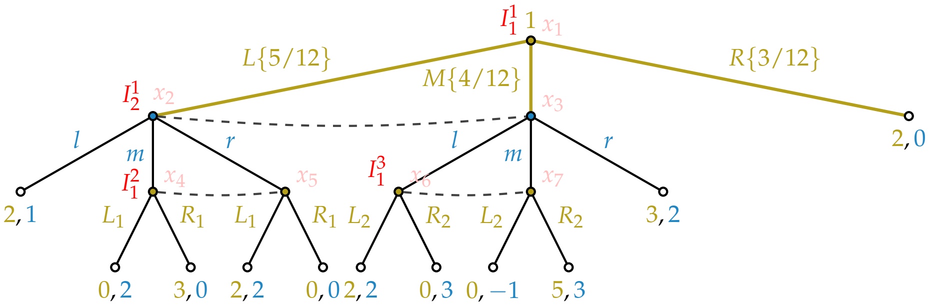
Example: An IIEFG with perfect recall

EX 7.38 MSZ: An IIEFG with perfect recall, i.e., mixed and behavioral strategies are equivalent.



Example: An IIEFG with perfect recall

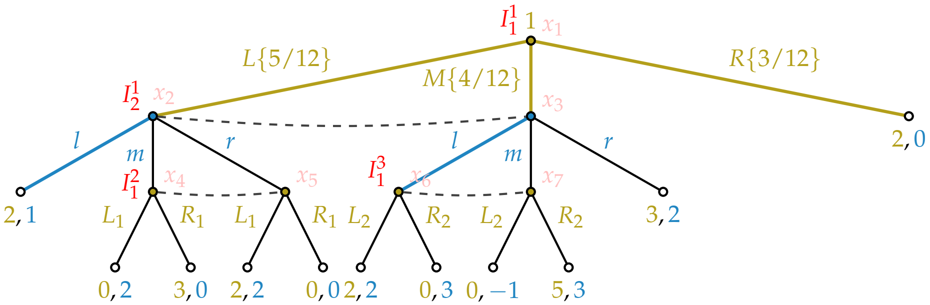
EX 7.38 MSZ: An IIEFG with perfect recall, i.e., mixed and behavioral strategies are equivalent.



Consider the behavioral strategy profile: σ_1, at $I_1^1(L\{5/12\}, M\{4/12\}, R\{3/12\})$

Example: An IIEFG with perfect recall

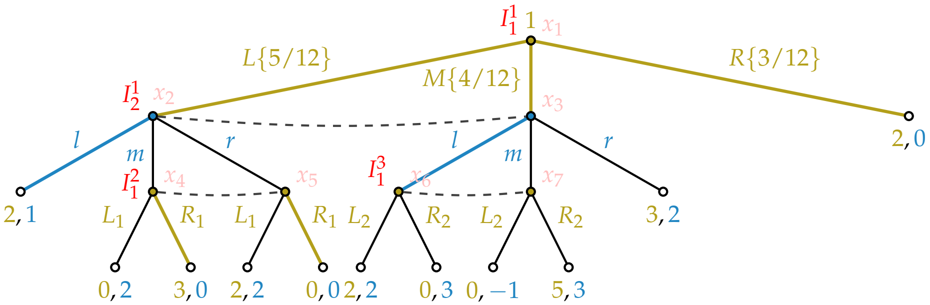
EX 7.38 MSZ: An IIEFG with perfect recall, i.e., mixed and behavioral strategies are equivalent.



Consider the behavioral strategy profile: σ_2, at $I_2^1(l\{1\}, m\{0\}, r\{0\})$ choose l

Example: An IIEFG with perfect recall

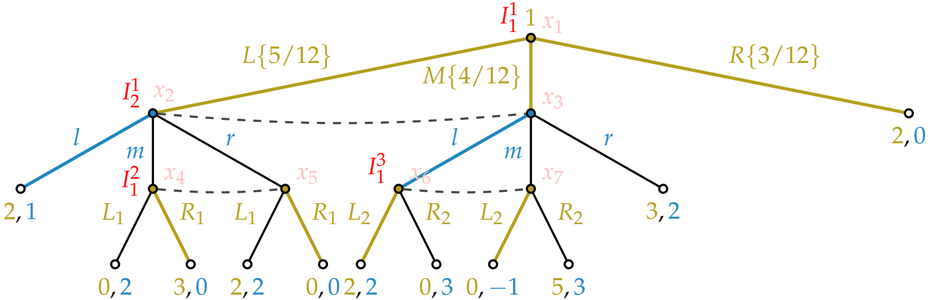
EX 7.38 MSZ: An IIEFG with perfect recall, i.e., mixed and behavioral strategies are equivalent.



Consider the behavioral strategy profile: σ_1, at $I_1^2(L_1\{0\}, R_1\{1\})$ choose R_1

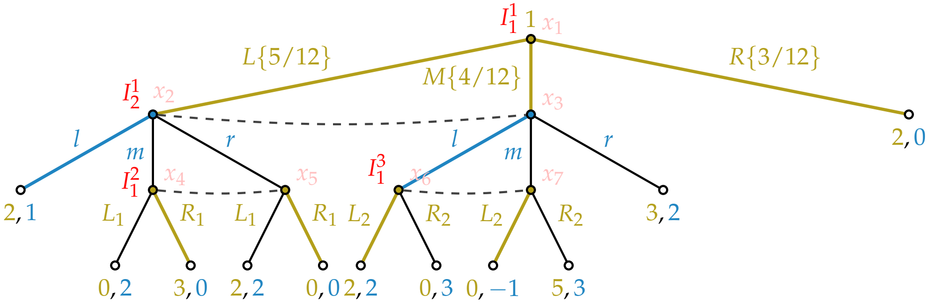
Example: An IIEFG with perfect recall

EX 7.38 MSZ: An IIEFG with perfect recall, i.e., mixed and behavioral strategies are equivalent.



Consider the behavioral strategy profile: σ_1, at $I_1^3(L_2\{1\}, R_2\{0\})$ choose L_2

Example: An IIEFG with perfect recall

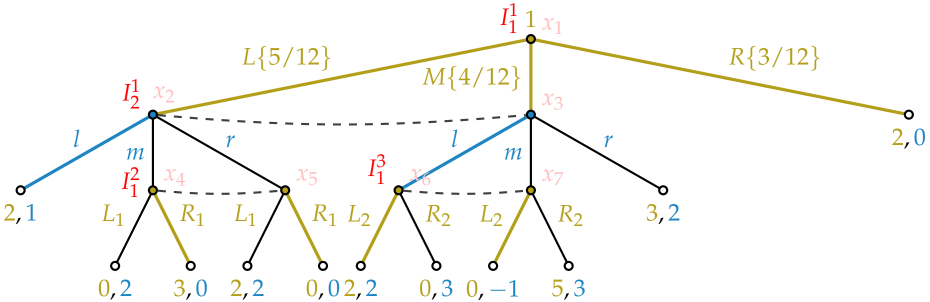


Question

Is this an equilibrium?
which implies

- Are the Bayesian beliefs consistent with P_σ - that visits vertex x with probability $P_\sigma(x)$?
- The actions and beliefs are consistent for every player, i.e., maximizes their expected utility?

Example: An IIEFG with perfect recall



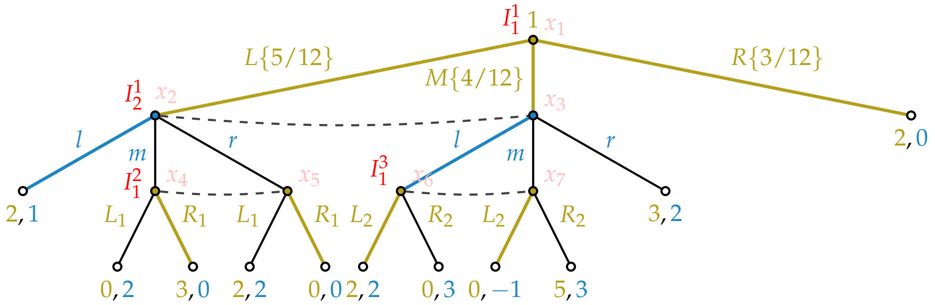
Sequential rationality

Choose an action maximizing expected utility at each information set.

The strategy vector σ induces the following probabilities to the vertices.

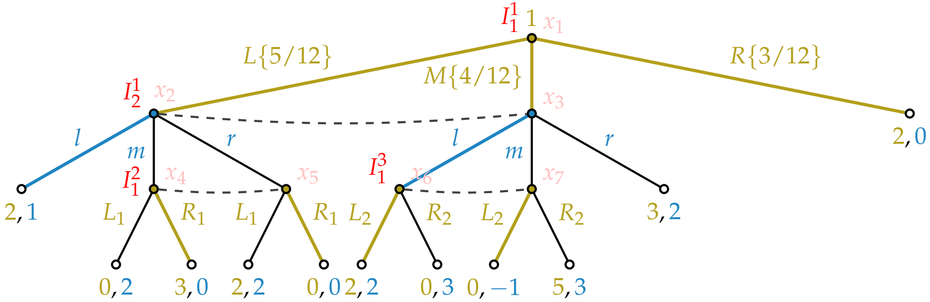
$$P_\sigma(x_2) = 5/12, P_\sigma(x_3) = 4/12, P_\sigma(x_4) = 0, P_\sigma(x_5) = 0, P_\sigma(x_6) = 4/12, P_\sigma(x_7) = 0$$

Example: An IIEFG with perfect recall



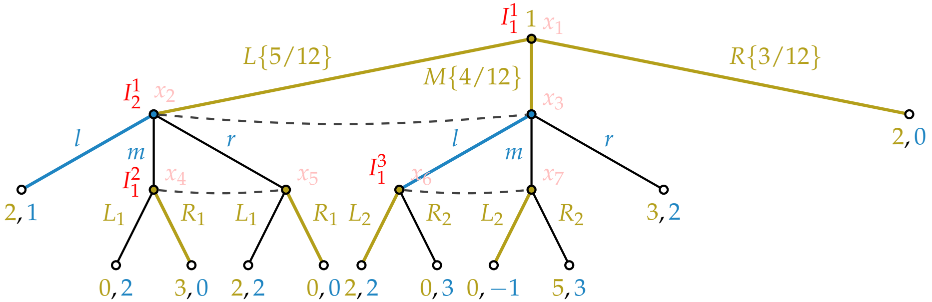
- Player 1 at information set I_1^3, believes that x_6 is reached with probability 1.
- If the belief was $> 2/7$ in favor of x_7, player 1 should have chosen R_2

Example: An IIEFG with perfect recall



- Player 2 at I_2^1 believes the x_3 is reached w.p. $P_\sigma(x_3|I_2^1) = P_\sigma(x_3)/(P_\sigma(x_2) + P_\sigma(x_3)) = 4/9$
- Similarly $P_\sigma(x_2|I_2^1) = 5/9$

Example: An IIEFG with perfect recall



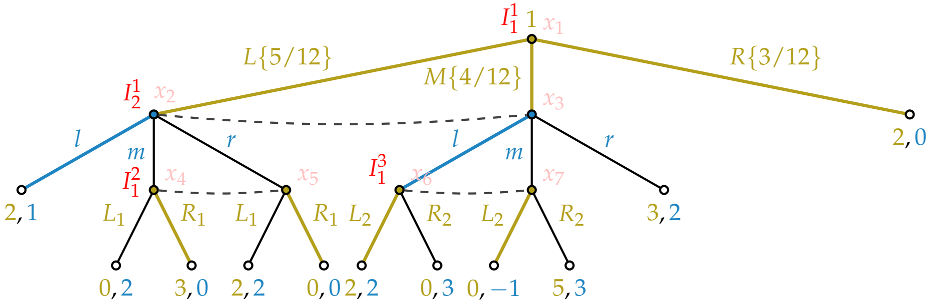
Question

Is the action of player 2 sequentially rational w.r.t.her belief?

Answer

By picking l, expected utility=$5/9 \times 1 + 4/9 \times 2 = 13/9$, larger than any other choice of action.

Example: An IIEFG with perfect recall



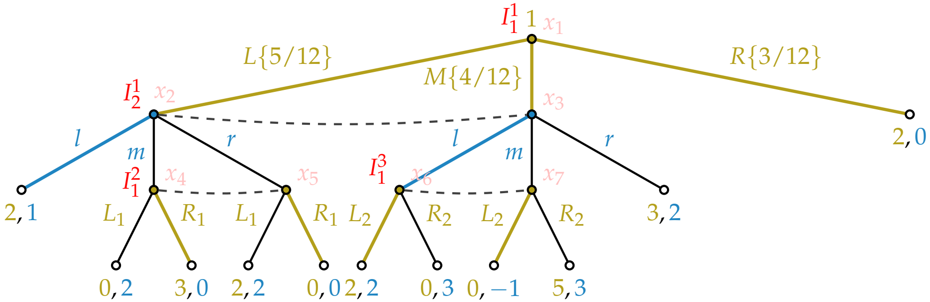
Question

Given all information, what is the sequentially rational strategy for player 1 at I_1^1

Answer

L, M, R all give the same expected utility for player 1 (utility $= 2$).

Example: An IIEFG with perfect recall



Thus, mixed/behavioral strategy profile σ is sequentially rational for all players.

Formal definitions

Belief

Let the information sets of player i be $I_i = \{I_i^1, I_i^2, I_i^3, ..., I_i^{k(i)}\}$.
The belief of player i is a mapping $\mu_i^j : I_i^j \to [0,1]$ s.t., $\sum_{x \in I_i^j} \mu_i^j(x) = 1$

Formal definitions

Belief

Let the information sets of player i be $I_i = \{I_i^1, I_i^2, I_i^3, ..., I_i^{k(i)}\}$.
The belief of player i is a mapping $\mu_i^j : I_i^j \to [0,1]$ s.t., $\sum_{x \in I_i^j} \mu_i^j(x) = 1$

Bayesian belief

A belief $\mu_i = \{\mu_i^1, \mu_i^2, ..., \mu_i^{k(i)}\}$ of player i is Bayesian w.r.t.to the behavioral strategy σ, if it is derived from σ using Bayes rule, i.e.,

$$\mu_i^j(x) = P_\sigma(x) / \sum_{y \in I_i^j} P_\sigma(y), \forall x \in I_i^j, \forall j = 1, 2, 3, ..., k(i)$$

Formal definitions

Sequential rationality

A strategy σ_i of player i at an information set I_i^j is sequentially rational given σ_{-i} and partial belief μ_i^j if

$$\sum_{x \in I_i^j} \mu_i^j(x) u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i} | x) \geqslant \sum_{x \in I_i^j} \mu_i^j(x) u_i(\sigma_i', \sigma_{-i} | x)$$

Formal definitions

Sequential rationality

A strategy σ_i of player i at an information set I_i^j is sequentially rational given σ_{-i} and partial belief μ_i^j if

$$\sum_{x \in I_i^j} \mu_i^j(x) u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i} | x) \geqslant \sum_{x \in I_i^j} \mu_i^j(x) u_i(\sigma_i', \sigma_{-i} | x)$$

- The tuple (σ, μ) is sequentially rational if it is sequentially rational for every player at every information set.

Formal definitions

Sequential rationality

A strategy σ_i of player i at an information set I_i^j is sequentially rational given σ_{-i} and partial belief μ_i^j if

$$\sum_{x \in I_i^j} \mu_i^j(x) u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i} | x) \geqslant \sum_{x \in I_i^j} \mu_i^j(x) u_i(\sigma_i', \sigma_{-i} | x)$$

- The tuple (σ, μ) is sequentially rational if it is sequentially rational for every player at every information set.
- The tuple (σ, μ) is also called an assessment.

Formal definitions

Sequential rationality

A strategy σ_i of player i at an information set I_i^j is sequentially rational given σ_{-i} and partial belief μ_i^j if

$$\sum_{x \in I_i^j} \mu_i^j(x) u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i} | x) \geqslant \sum_{x \in I_i^j} \mu_i^j(x) u_i(\sigma_i', \sigma_{-i} | x)$$

- The tuple (σ, μ) is sequentially rational if it is sequentially rational for every player at every information set.
- The tuple (σ, μ) is also called an assessment.
- Sequential rationality is a refinement of Nash Equilibrium.

Formal definitions

Sequential rationality

A strategy σ_i of player i at an information set I_i^j is sequentially rational given σ_{-i} and partial belief μ_i^j if

$$\sum_{x \in I_i^j} \mu_i^j(x) u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i} | x) \geqslant \sum_{x \in I_i^j} \mu_i^j(x) u_i(\sigma_i', \sigma_{-i} | x)$$

- The tuple (σ, μ) is sequentially rational if it is sequentially rational for every player at every information set.
- The tuple (σ, μ) is also called an assessment.
- Sequential rationality is a refinement of Nash Equilibrium.
- The notion coincides with SPNE when applied to PIEFGs

Formal definitions

Theorem

In a PIEFG, a behavioral strategy profile σ is an SPNE iff the tuple $(\sigma, \hat{\mu})$ is sequentially rational.

Formal definitions

Theorem

In a PIEFG, a behavioral strategy profile σ is an SPNE iff the tuple $(\sigma, \hat{\mu})$ is sequentially rational.

In a PIEFG, every information set is a singleton, $\hat{\mu}$ is the degenerate distribution at that singleton.

Formal definitions

Theorem

In a PIEFG, a behavioral strategy profile σ is an SPNE iff the tuple $(\sigma, \hat{\mu})$ is sequentially rational.

In a PIEFG, every information set is a singleton, $\hat{\mu}$ is the degenerate distribution at that singleton.

Equilibrium with Sequential rationality

Perfect Bayesian Equilibrium: An assessment (σ, μ) is PBE if $\forall i \in N$

- μ_i is Bayesian w.r.t.σ
- σ_i is sequentially rational given σ_{-i} and μ_i

Formal definitions

Theorem

In a PIEFG, a behavioral strategy profile σ is an SPNE iff the tuple $(\sigma, \hat{\mu})$ is sequentially rational.

In a PIEFG, every information set is a singleton, $\hat{\mu}$ is the degenerate distribution at that singleton.

Equilibrium with Sequential rationality

Perfect Bayesian Equilibrium: An assessment (σ, μ) is PBE if $\forall i \in N$

- μ_i is Bayesian w.r.t.σ
- σ_i is sequentially rational given σ_{-i} and μ_i

- Often represented only with σ, since μ is obtained from σ

Formal definitions

Theorem

In a PIEFG, a behavioral strategy profile σ is an SPNE iff the tuple $(\sigma, \hat{\mu})$ is sequentially rational.

In a PIEFG, every information set is a singleton, $\hat{\mu}$ is the degenerate distribution at that singleton.

Equilibrium with Sequential rationality

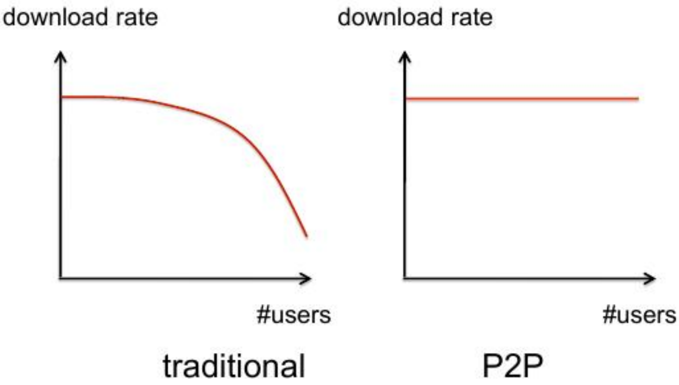
Perfect Bayesian Equilibrium: An assessment (σ, μ) is PBE if $\forall i \in N$

- μ_i is Bayesian w.r.t.σ
- σ_i is sequentially rational given σ_{-i} and μ_i

- Often represented only with σ, since μ is obtained from σ
- Self-enforcing (like the SPNE) in a Bayesian way.

Contents

Peer to Peer[1]



[1] Slides of this section are adapted from CS186, Harvard

Desired Properties and Terminology

- Scalability

Terminology:

Desired Properties and Terminology

- Scalability
- Failure resilience

Terminology:

Desired Properties and Terminology

- Scalability
- Failure resilience

Terminology:

- **Protocol:** messages that can be sent, actions that can be taken over the network

Desired Properties and Terminology

- Scalability
- Failure resilience

Terminology:

- **Protocol:** messages that can be sent, actions that can be taken over the network
- **Client:** a particular process for sending messages, taking actions

Desired Properties and Terminology

- Scalability
- Failure resilience

Terminology:

- **Protocol:** messages that can be sent, actions that can be taken over the network
- **Client:** a particular process for sending messages, taking actions
- **Reference client:** particular implementation

Desired Properties and Terminology

- Scalability
- Failure resilience

Terminology:

- **Protocol:** messages that can be sent, actions that can be taken over the network
- **Client:** a particular process for sending messages, taking actions
- **Reference client:** particular implementation
- **Peer**

Early P2P Technologies

Napster (1999 - 2001)

- Centralized database
- Users download music from each other

Early P2P Technologies

Napster (1999 - 2001)

- Centralized database
- Users download music from each other

Gnutella (2000 -)

- Get list of IP addresses of peers from set of known peers (no server)
- To get a file: Query message broadcast by peer A to known peers
- Query response: sent by B if B has the desired file (routed back to requestor)
- A can then download directly from B

The File Sharing Game

Player 2

	Share	Free-ride	
Player 1	$2, 2$	$-1, 3, -1$	$0, 0$

(Gnutella) File Sharing Game

The File Sharing Game (Contd.)

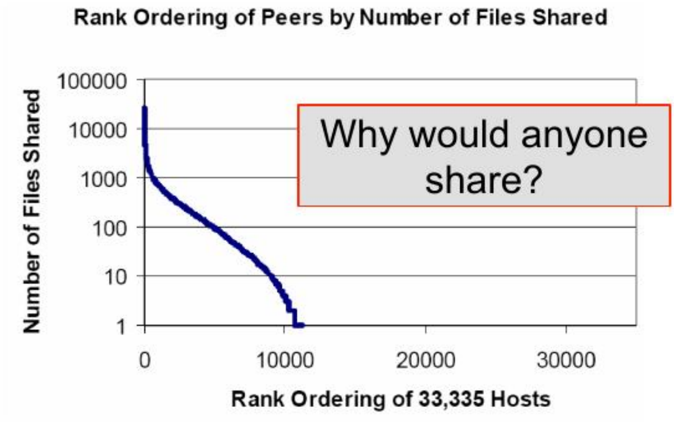


Image courtesy: Adar and Huberman (2000)

Incentives for Client Developers

- Client developers can ensure file sharing
- But competition among the developers

Incentives for Client Developers

- Client developers can ensure file sharing
- But competition among the developers

- 85% peers free-riding by 2005; Gnutella less than 1% of ww P2P traffic by 2013
- Few other P2P systems met the same fate

New Protocol

BitTorrent (2001 -)

- Approx 85% of P2P traffic in US
- File sharing
- Also used for S/W distribution (e.g., Linux)

New Protocol

BitTorrent (2001 -)

- Approx 85% of P2P traffic in US
- File sharing
- Also used for S/W distribution (e.g., Linux)

Key innovations

- Break file into pieces: A repeated game!
- "If you let me download, I'll reciprocate."

BitTorrent Schematic

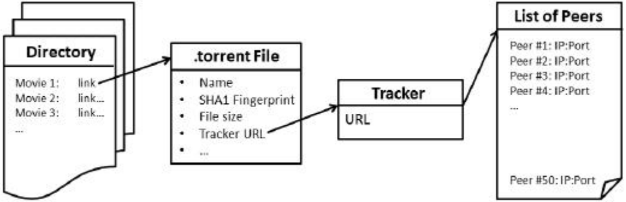


Figure 5.4.: Starting a download process in the BitTorrent protocol: 1) A user goes to a searchable directory to find a link to a .torrent file corresponding to the desired content; 2) the .torrent file contains metadata about the content, in particular the URL of a tracker; 3) the tracker provides a list of peers participating in the swarm for the content (i.e., their IP address and port); 4) the user's BitTorrent client can now contact all these peers and download content.

Image courtesy: Parkes and Seuken (2017)

BitTorrent Optimistic Unchoking Algorithm

Tracker is a centralized entity that controls the traffic, tracks the connection between peers and their speed of upload, download etc.

BitTorrent Optimistic Unchoking Algorithm

Tracker is a centralized entity that controls the traffic, tracks the connection between peers and their speed of upload, download etc.

Reference Client Protocol:

- Set a threshold r of uploading speed (typically the third maximum speed in the recent past)

BitTorrent Optimistic Unchoking Algorithm

Tracker is a centralized entity that controls the traffic, tracks the connection between peers and their speed of upload, download etc.

Reference Client Protocol:

- Set a threshold r of uploading speed (typically the third maximum speed in the recent past)
- If a peer j uploaded to i at a rate $\geqslant r$, unchoke j in the next period

BitTorrent Optimistic Unchoking Algorithm

Tracker is a centralized entity that controls the traffic, tracks the connection between peers and their speed of upload, download etc.

Reference Client Protocol:

- Set a threshold r of uploading speed (typically the third maximum speed in the recent past)
- If a peer j uploaded to i at a rate $\geqslant r$, unchoke j in the next period
- If a peer j uploaded to i at a rate $< r$, choke j in the next period

BitTorrent Optimistic Unchoking Algorithm

Tracker is a centralized entity that controls the traffic, tracks the connection between peers and their speed of upload, download etc.

Reference Client Protocol:

- Set a threshold r of uploading speed (typically the third maximum speed in the recent past)
- If a peer j uploaded to i at a rate $\geqslant r$, unchoke j in the next period
- If a peer j uploaded to i at a rate $< r$, choke j in the next period
- Every three time periods, optimistically unchoke a random peer from the neighborhood who is currently choked, and leave that peer unchoked for three time periods.

BitTorrent Optimistic Unchoking Algorithm

Tracker is a centralized entity that controls the traffic, tracks the connection between peers and their speed of upload, download etc.

Reference Client Protocol:

- Set a threshold r of uploading speed (typically the third maximum speed in the recent past)
- If a peer j uploaded to i at a rate $\geqslant r$, unchoke j in the next period
- If a peer j uploaded to i at a rate $< r$, choke j in the next period
- Every three time periods, optimistically unchoke a random peer from the neighborhood who is currently choked, and leave that peer unchoked for three time periods.

Forcing a repeated game by fragmenting the files

BitTorrent Optimistic Unchoking Algorithm

Tracker is a centralized entity that controls the traffic, tracks the connection between peers and their speed of upload, download etc.

Reference Client Protocol:

- Set a threshold r of uploading speed (typically the third maximum speed in the recent past)
- If a peer j uploaded to i at a rate $\geqslant r$, unchoke j in the next period
- If a peer j uploaded to i at a rate $< r$, choke j in the next period
- Every three time periods, optimistically unchoke a random peer from the neighborhood who is currently choked, and leave that peer unchoked for three time periods.

Forcing a repeated game by fragmenting the files

The leecher-seeder game is a repeated Prisoners' Dilemma

BitTorrent Optimistic Unchoking Algorithm

Tracker is a centralized entity that controls the traffic, tracks the connection between peers and their speed of upload, download etc.

Reference Client Protocol:

- Set a threshold r of uploading speed (typically the third maximum speed in the recent past)
- If a peer j uploaded to i at a rate $\geqslant r$, unchoke j in the next period
- If a peer j uploaded to i at a rate $< r$, choke j in the next period
- Every three time periods, optimistically unchoke a random peer from the neighborhood who is currently choked, and leave that peer unchoked for three time periods.

Forcing a repeated game by fragmenting the files

The leecher-seeder game is a repeated Prisoners' Dilemma

Strategy of the seeder is tit-for-tat

Illustration

Illustration

Strategic Behaviors

- How often to contact tracker?
- Which pieces to reveal?
- How many upload slots, which peers to unchoke, at what speed?
- What data to allow others to download?
- Possible goals: min upload, max download speed, some balance

Attacks on BitTorrent

- BitThief
- Strategic piece revealer
- BitTyrant

BitThief

- Goal: download files without uploading
- Keep asking for peers from tracker, grow neighborhood quickly
- Exploit the optimistic unchoking part
- Never upload!

BitThief

- Goal: download files without uploading
- Keep asking for peers from tracker, grow neighborhood quickly
- Exploit the optimistic unchoking part
- Never upload!
- Fix: modify the tracker (block same IP address within 30 minutes).

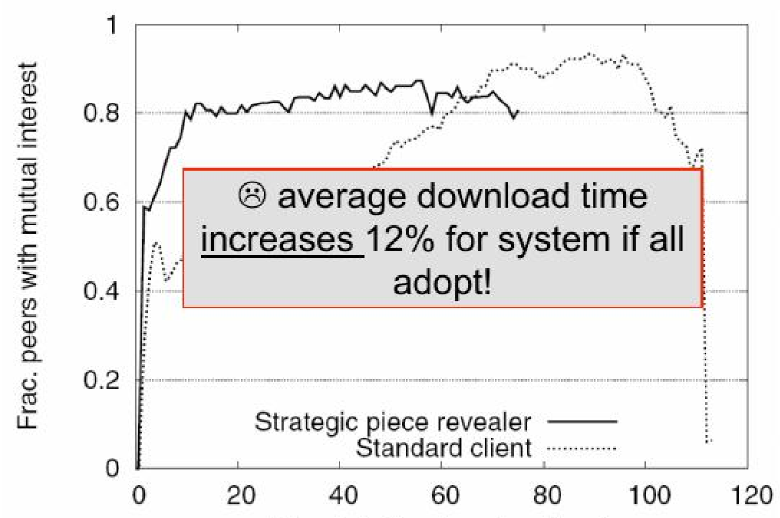
Ref: Locher et al., “Free Riding in BitTorrent is Cheap”, HotNets 2006

Strategic Piece Revealer

- Reference client: tell neighbors about new pieces, use "rarest-first" to request
- Manipulator strategy: reveal most common piece that reciprocating peer does not have!
- Try to protect a monopoly, keep others interested

Ref: Levin et al., "BitTorrent is an Auction: Analyzing and Improving BitTorrent's Incentives", SIGCOMM 2008

Strategic Piece Revealer



☹ average download time increases 12% for system if all adopt!

Summary

- P2P demonstrates importance of game-theory in computer systems
- Early systems were easily manipulated
- BitTorrent's innovation was to break files into pieces, enabling TitForTat.
- Still some vulnerabilities, but generally very successful example of incentive-based protocol design.

Contents

Classification of Games

Games

- **Non-cooperative games**

Classification of Games

Games

- **Non-cooperative games**
  - Complete information - Players **deterministically** know which game they are playing

Classification of Games

Games

- **Non-cooperative games**
  - Complete information - Players **deterministically** know which game they are playing
    - Normal form games
      Appropriate for simultaneous move single-stage games
      Equilibrium notions: SDSE, WDSE, PSNE, MSNE, Correlated

Classification of Games

Games

- **Non-cooperative games**
  - Complete information - Players **deterministically** know which game they are playing
    - Normal form games
      Appropriate for simultaneous move single-stage games
      Equilibrium notions: SDSE, WDSE, PSNE, MSNE, Correlated
    - Extensive form games
      Appropriate for multi-stage games
      Equilibrium notions: SPNE (PIEFG), mixed and behavioral strategies (IIEFG), PBE

Classification of Games

Games

- **Non-cooperative games**
  - Complete information - Players **deterministically** know which game they are playing
    - Normal form games
      Appropriate for simultaneous move single-stage games
      Equilibrium notions: SDSE, WDSE, PSNE, MSNE, Correlated
    - Extensive form games
      Appropriate for multi-stage games
      Equilibrium notions: SPNE (PIEFG), mixed and behavioral strategies (IIEFG), PBE
  - Incomplete information - Players **do not deterministically** know which game they are playing

Classification of Games

Games

- **Non-cooperative games**
  - Complete information - Players **deterministically** know which game they are playing
    - Normal form games
      Appropriate for simultaneous move single-stage games
      Equilibrium notions: SDSE, WDSE, PSNE, MSNE, Correlated
    - Extensive form games
      Appropriate for multi-stage games
      Equilibrium notions: SPNE (PIEFG), mixed and behavioral strategies (IIEFG), PBE
  - Incomplete information - Players **do not deterministically** know which game they are playing
- Cooperative games - Players form coalitions and utilities are defined over coalitions

Classification of Games

Games

- **Non-cooperative games**
  - Complete information - Players **deterministically** know which game they are playing
    - Normal form games
      Appropriate for simultaneous move single-stage games
      Equilibrium notions: SDSE, WDSE, PSNE, MSNE, Correlated
    - Extensive form games
      Appropriate for multi-stage games
      Equilibrium notions: SPNE (PIEFG), mixed and behavioral strategies (IIEFG), PBE
  - Incomplete information - Players **do not deterministically** know which game they are playing
- Cooperative games - Players form coalitions and utilities are defined over coalitions
- Other types of games - repeated, stochastic etc.

Games with Incomplete Information

Games with Complete Information

- Players deterministically know the game they are playing
- There can be some chance moves but probabilities are known

Games with Incomplete information

- Players do not know deterministically know which game they are playing

Games with Incomplete Information

Games with Complete Information

- Players deterministically know the game they are playing
- There can be some chance moves but probabilities are known

Games with Incomplete information

- Players do not know deterministically know which game they are playing
- they receive **private signals / types**

Games with Incomplete Information

Games with Complete Information

- Players deterministically know the game they are playing
- There can be some chance moves but probabilities are known

Games with Incomplete information

- Players do not know deterministically know which game they are playing
- they receive **private signals / types**
- To discuss: a special subclass called games with incomplete information with **common priors** (Harsanyi 1967)

Games with Incomplete Information

Games with Complete Information

- Players deterministically know the game they are playing
- There can be some chance moves but probabilities are known

Games with Incomplete information

- Players do not know deterministically know which game they are playing
- they receive **private signals / types**
- To discuss: a special subclass called games with incomplete information with **common priors** (Harsanyi 1967)
- Also called **Bayesian games**

Bayesian Games: Example

Football game (two competing teams)

Bayesian Games: Example

Football game (two competing teams)

- Each can choose a gameplan: aim to win (W) or aim to draw (D)

Bayesian Games: Example

Football game (two competing teams)

- Each can choose a gameplan: aim to win (W) or aim to draw (D)
- We will call the gameplan as their **type** which are private signals to them, often caused by external factors, e.g., weather conditions, player injuries, ground conditions etc.

Bayesian Games: Example

Football game (two competing teams)

- Each can choose a gameplan: aim to win (W) or aim to draw (D)
- We will call the gameplan as their **type** which are private signals to them, often caused by external factors, e.g., weather conditions, player injuries, ground conditions etc.
- There are four possible type profiles in this example WW, WD, DW, DD.

Bayesian Games: Example

Football game (two competing teams)

- Each can choose a gameplan: aim to win (W) or aim to draw (D)
- We will call the gameplan as their **type** which are private signals to them, often caused by external factors, e.g., weather conditions, player injuries, ground conditions etc.
- There are four possible type profiles in this example WW, WD, DW, DD.
- The payoff matrices differ as follows (payoff for DW is symmetrically opposite to WD).

Bayesian Games: Example

Football game (two competing teams)

- Each can choose a gameplan: aim to win (W) or aim to draw (D)
- We will call the gameplan as their **type** which are private signals to them, often caused by external factors, e.g., weather conditions, player injuries, ground conditions etc.
- There are four possible type profiles in this example WW, WD, DW, DD.
- The payoff matrices differ as follows (payoff for DW is symmetrically opposite to WD).

Bayesian Games: Example

Football game (two competing teams)

- Each can choose a gameplan: aim to win (W) or aim to draw (D)
- We will call the gameplan as their **type** which are private signals to them, often caused by external factors, e.g., weather conditions, player injuries, ground conditions etc.
- There are four possible type profiles in this example WW, WD, DW, DD.
- The payoff matrices differ as follows (payoff for DW is symmetrically opposite to WD).

WW profile (rows: ARG, columns: FRA)

ARG \ FRA	ATT	DEF
ATT	1, 1	2, 0
DEF	0, 2	0, 0

WD profile (rows: ARG, columns: FRA)

ARG \ FRA	ATT	DEF
ATT	2, 0	2, 1
DEF	0, 1	1, 0

DD profile (rows: ARG, columns: FRA)

ARG \ FRA	ATT	DEF
ATT	0, 0	1, 0
DEF	0, 1	$-1, -1$

Assumptions

- The probabilities of choosing different games (or type profiles) come from a **common prior** distribution.

Bayesian Games

Assumptions

- The probabilities of choosing different games (or type profiles) come from a **common prior** distribution.
- The common prior is common knowledge

Bayesian Games

Assumptions

- The probabilities of choosing different games (or type profiles) come from a **common prior** distribution.
- The common prior is common knowledge

Bayesian Games

Assumptions

- The probabilities of choosing different games (or type profiles) come from a **common prior** distribution.
- The common prior is common knowledge

Definition

A Bayesian game is represented by $\langle N, (\Theta_i)_{i \in N}, P, (\Gamma_\theta)_{\theta \in (\times_{i \in N} \Theta_i)} \rangle$

- N: set of players

Bayesian Games

Assumptions

- The probabilities of choosing different games (or type profiles) come from a **common prior** distribution.
- The common prior is common knowledge

Definition

A Bayesian game is represented by $\langle N, (\Theta_i)_{i \in N}, P, (\Gamma_\theta)_{\theta \in (\times_{i \in N} \Theta_i)} \rangle$

- N: set of players
- Θ_i: set of types of player i

Bayesian Games

Assumptions

- The probabilities of choosing different games (or type profiles) come from a **common prior** distribution.
- The common prior is common knowledge

Definition

A Bayesian game is represented by $\langle N, (\Theta_i)_{i \in N}, P, (\Gamma_\theta)_{\theta \in (\times_{i \in N} \Theta_i)} \rangle$

- N: set of players
- Θ_i: set of types of player i
- P: common prior distribution over $\Theta = \times_{i \in N} \Theta_i$
  s.t. $\sum_{\theta_{-i} \in \Theta_{-i}} P(\theta_i, \theta_{-i}) > 0, \quad \forall \theta_i \in \Theta_i, \forall i \in N$
  i.e., marginals for every type is positive (otherwise we can prune the type set)

Bayesian Games

Assumptions

- The probabilities of choosing different games (or type profiles) come from a **common prior** distribution.
- The common prior is common knowledge

Definition

A Bayesian game is represented by $\langle N, (\Theta_i)_{i \in N}, P, (\Gamma_\theta)_{\theta \in (\times_{i \in N} \Theta_i)} \rangle$

- N: set of players
- Θ_i: set of types of player i
- P: common prior distribution over $\Theta = \times_{i \in N} \Theta_i$
  s.t. $\sum_{\theta_{-i} \in \Theta_{-i}} P(\theta_i, \theta_{-i}) > 0, \quad \forall \theta_i \in \Theta_i, \forall i \in N$
  i.e., marginals for every type is positive (otherwise we can prune the type set)
- Γ_θ: NFG for the type profile $\theta \in \Theta$ i.e., $\Gamma_\theta = \langle N, (A_i(\theta))_{i \in N}, (u_i(\theta))_{i \in N} \rangle$
  $u_i : A \times \Theta \to \mathbb{R}$, $A = \times_{i \in N} A_i$ [We assume $A_i(\theta) = A_i, \forall \theta$]

Bayesian games

Stages of a Bayesian game

- $\theta = (\theta_i, \theta_{-i})$ is chosen randomly according to the common prior P

Bayesian games

Stages of a Bayesian game

- $\theta = (\theta_i, \theta_{-i})$ is chosen randomly according to the common prior P
- Each player observes her own type θ_i

Bayesian games

Stages of a Bayesian game

- $\theta = (\theta_i, \theta_{-i})$ is chosen randomly according to the common prior P
- Each player observes her own type θ_i
- Player i picks action $a_i \in A_i, \forall i \in N$

Bayesian games

Stages of a Bayesian game

- $\theta = (\theta_i, \theta_{-i})$ is chosen randomly according to the common prior P
- Each player observes her own type θ_i
- Player i picks action $a_i \in A_i, \forall i \in N$
- Player i realizes a payoff of $u_i(a_i, a_{-i}; \theta_i, \theta_{-i})$

Contents

Strategy and Utilities

Definition

Strategy is a plan to map type to action.

$$s_i : \Theta_i \to A_i \qquad \textbf{Pure}$$

$$\sigma_i : \Theta_i \to \Delta A_i \qquad \textbf{Mixed}$$

Strategy and Utilities

Definition

Strategy is a plan to map type to action.

$$s_i : \Theta_i \to A_i \qquad \textbf{Pure}$$

$$\sigma_i : \Theta_i \to \Delta A_i \qquad \textbf{Mixed}$$

The player can experience its utility in two stages for Bayesian games (depending on the realization of θ_i).

- Ex-ante utility

Strategy and Utilities

Definition

Strategy is a plan to map type to action.

$$s_i : \Theta_i \to A_i \qquad \textbf{Pure}$$

$$\sigma_i : \Theta_i \to \Delta A_i \qquad \textbf{Mixed}$$

The player can experience its utility in two stages for Bayesian games (depending on the realization of θ_i).

- Ex-ante utility
- Ex-interim utility

Strategy and Utilities

Definition

Strategy is a plan to map type to action.

$$s_i : \Theta_i \to A_i \qquad \textbf{Pure}$$
$$\sigma_i : \Theta_i \to \Delta A_i \qquad \textbf{Mixed}$$

The player can experience its utility in two stages for Bayesian games (depending on the realization of θ_i).

- Ex-ante utility
- Ex-interim utility
- Ex-post utility (for complete information game)

Ex-ante Utility

Definition (Ex-ante utility)

Expected utility before observing own type.

$$\begin{aligned} u_i(\sigma) &= \sum_{\theta \in \Theta} P(\theta) u_i(\sigma(\theta); \theta) \\ &= \sum_{\theta \in \Theta} P(\theta) \sum_{(a_1, a_2, \ldots, a_n) \in A} \prod_{j \in N} \sigma_j(\theta_j)[a_j] u_i(a_1, \ldots a_n; \theta_1, \ldots \theta_n) \end{aligned}$$

Ex-ante Utility

Definition (Ex-ante utility)

Expected utility before observing own type.

$$
\begin{aligned}
u_i(\sigma) &= \sum_{\theta \in \Theta} P(\theta) u_i(\sigma(\theta); \theta) \\
&= \sum_{\theta \in \Theta} P(\theta) \sum_{(a_1, a_2, \ldots, a_n) \in A} \prod_{j \in N} \sigma_j(\theta_j)[a_j] u_i(a_1, \ldots a_n; \theta_1, \ldots \theta_n)
\end{aligned}
$$

The belief of player i over others' types changes after observing her own type θ_i according to Bayes rule on P.

$$
P(\theta_{-i} | \theta_i) = \frac{P(\theta_i, \theta_{-i})}{\sum_{\tilde{\theta}_{-i} \in \Theta_{-i}} P(\theta_i, \tilde{\theta}_{-i})}
$$

Ex-ante Utility

Definition (Ex-ante utility)

Expected utility before observing own type.

$$
\begin{aligned}
u_i(\sigma) &= \sum_{\theta \in \Theta} P(\theta) u_i(\sigma(\theta); \theta) \\
&= \sum_{\theta \in \Theta} P(\theta) \sum_{(a_1, a_2, \dots, a_n) \in A} \prod_{j \in N} \sigma_j(\theta_j)[a_j] u_i(a_1, \dots a_n; \theta_1, \dots \theta_n)
\end{aligned}
$$

The belief of player i over others' types changes after observing her own type θ_i according to Bayes rule on P.

$$
P(\theta_{-i} | \theta_i) = \frac{P(\theta_i, \theta_{-i})}{\sum_{\tilde{\theta}_{-i} \in \Theta_{-i}} P(\theta_i, \tilde{\theta}_{-i})}
$$

This is why we needed every marginal to be positive – otherwise that type can be removed from its type set

Ex-interim utility

Definition (Ex-interim utility)

Expected utility after observing one's own type.

$$u_i(\sigma|\theta_i) = \sum_{\theta_{-i} \in \Theta_{-i}} P(\theta_{-i}|\theta_i) u_i(\sigma(\theta); \theta)$$

Ex-interim utility

Definition (Ex-interim utility)

Expected utility after observing one's own type.

$$u_i(\sigma|\theta_i) = \sum_{\theta_{-i} \in \Theta_{-i}} P(\theta_{-i}|\theta_i) u_i(\sigma(\theta); \theta)$$

Special Case : for independent types, observing θ_i does not give any information on θ_{-i}. Both utilities are the same.

Ex-interim utility

Definition (Ex-interim utility)

Expected utility after observing one's own type.

$$u_i(\sigma|\theta_i) = \sum_{\theta_{-i} \in \Theta_{-i}} P(\theta_{-i}|\theta_i) u_i(\sigma(\theta);\theta)$$

Special Case : for independent types, observing θ_i does not give any information on θ_{-i}. Both utilities are the same.

Relation between the two utilities is given by

$$u_i(\sigma) = \sum_{\theta_i \in \Theta_i} P(\theta_i) u_i(\sigma|\theta_i)$$

Example 1: Two Player Bargaining Game

- Player 1 : seller, type : price at which he is willing to sell

Example 1: Two Player Bargaining Game

- Player 1 : seller, type : price at which he is willing to sell
- Player 2 : buyer, type : price at which he is willing to buy

Example 1: Two Player Bargaining Game

- Player 1 : seller, type : price at which he is willing to sell
- Player 2 : buyer, type : price at which he is willing to buy
- $\Theta_1 = \Theta_2 = \{1, 2, \ldots, 100\}, A_1 = A_2 = \{1, 2, \ldots, 100\}$

Example 1: Two Player Bargaining Game

- Player 1 : seller, type : price at which he is willing to sell
- Player 2 : buyer, type : price at which he is willing to buy
- $\Theta_1 = \Theta_2 = \{1, 2, \ldots, 100\}, A_1 = A_2 = \{1, 2, \ldots, 100\}$
- If the bid of the seller is smaller or equal to that of the buyer, trade happens at a price average of the two bids. Else, trade does not happen.

Example 1: Two Player Bargaining Game

Suppose type generation is independent and uniform over Θ_1, Θ_2 respectively,

$$P(\theta_2|\theta_1) = P(\theta_2) = \frac{1}{100}, \forall \theta_1, \theta_2$$

$$P(\theta_1|\theta_2) = P(\theta_1) = \frac{1}{100}, \forall \theta_1, \theta_2$$

$$u_1(a_1, a_2; \theta_1, \theta_2) = \begin{cases} \frac{a_1+a_2}{2} - \theta_1 & \text{if } a_2 \geqslant a_1 \\ 0 & \text{otherwise} \end{cases}$$

$$u_2(a_1, a_2; \theta_1, \theta_2) = \begin{cases} \theta_2 - \frac{a_1+a_2}{2} & \text{if } a_2 \geqslant a_1 \\ 0 & \text{otherwise} \end{cases}$$

Common Prior : $P(\theta_1, \theta_2) = \frac{1}{1000}, \forall \theta_1, \theta_2$

Example 2: Sealed Bid Auction

Two players, both willing to buy an object. Their values and bids lie in [0,1].

Allocation Function:

$$O_1(b_1, b_2) = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } b_1 \geqslant b_2 \\ 0 & \text{ow} \end{cases} \qquad O_2(b_1, b_2) = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } b_2 > b_1 \\ 0 & \text{ow} \end{cases}$$

Beliefs

$$f(\theta_2 | \theta_1) = 1, \forall \theta_1, \theta_2$$
$$f(\theta_1 | \theta_2) = 1, \forall \theta_1, \theta_2$$
$$f(\theta_1, \theta_2) = 1, \forall \theta_1, \theta_2$$

$$u_i(b_1, b_2; \theta_1, \theta_2) = O_i(b_1, b_2)(\theta_i - b_i)$$

Winner pays for his bid.

Contents

Equilibrium concepts in Bayesian games

Ex-ante: before observing her own type

Nash Equilibrium (σ^*, P): $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(\sigma_i', \sigma_{-i}^*), \forall \sigma_i', \forall i \in N$

$$u_i(\sigma) = \sum_{\theta \in \Theta} P(\theta) u_i(\sigma(\theta); \theta)$$

Equilibrium concepts in Bayesian games

Ex-ante: before observing her own type

Nash Equilibrium (σ^*, P): $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(\sigma_i', \sigma_{-i}^*), \forall \sigma_i', \forall i \in N$

$$u_i(\sigma) = \sum_{\theta \in \Theta} P(\theta) u_i(\sigma(\theta); \theta)$$

Ex-interim: after observing her own type

Bayesian Equilibrium (σ^*, P): $u_i(\sigma_i^*(\theta_i), \sigma_{-i}^* | \theta_i) \geqslant u_i(\sigma_i'(\theta_i), \sigma_{-i}^* | \theta_i), \forall \sigma_i', \forall \theta_i \in \Theta_i, \forall i \in N$

Equilibrium concepts in Bayesian games

Ex-ante: before observing her own type

Nash Equilibrium (σ^*, P): $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(\sigma_i', \sigma_{-i}^*), \forall \sigma_i', \forall i \in N$

$$u_i(\sigma) = \sum_{\theta \in \Theta} P(\theta) u_i(\sigma(\theta); \theta)$$

Ex-interim: after observing her own type

Bayesian Equilibrium (σ^*, P): $u_i(\sigma_i^*(\theta_i), \sigma_{-i}^* | \theta_i) \geqslant u_i(\sigma_i'(\theta_i), \sigma_{-i}^* | \theta_i), \forall \sigma_i', \forall \theta_i \in \Theta_i, \forall i \in N$

- The RHS of the definition can be replaced by a pure strategy $a_i, \forall a_i \in A_i$. The reason is exactly the same as that of MSNE (these definitions are equivalent)

Equilibrium concepts in Bayesian games

Ex-ante: before observing her own type

Nash Equilibrium (σ^*, P): $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(\sigma_i', \sigma_{-i}^*), \forall \sigma_i', \forall i \in N$

$$u_i(\sigma) = \sum_{\theta \in \Theta} P(\theta) u_i(\sigma(\theta); \theta)$$

Ex-interim: after observing her own type

Bayesian Equilibrium (σ^*, P): $u_i(\sigma_i^*(\theta_i), \sigma_{-i}^* | \theta_i) \geqslant u_i(\sigma_i'(\theta_i), \sigma_{-i}^* | \theta_i), \forall \sigma_i', \forall \theta_i \in \Theta_i, \forall i \in N$

- The RHS of the definition can be replaced by a pure strategy $a_i, \forall a_i \in A_i$. The reason is exactly the same as that of MSNE (these definitions are equivalent)
- NE takes expectation over $P(\theta)$

Equilibrium concepts in Bayesian games

Ex-ante: before observing her own type

Nash Equilibrium (σ^*, P): $u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \geqslant u_i(\sigma_i', \sigma_{-i}^*), \forall \sigma_i', \forall i \in N$

$$u_i(\sigma) = \sum_{\theta \in \Theta} P(\theta) u_i(\sigma(\theta); \theta)$$

Ex-interim: after observing her own type

Bayesian Equilibrium (σ^*, P): $u_i(\sigma_i^*(\theta_i), \sigma_{-i}^* | \theta_i) \geqslant u_i(\sigma_i'(\theta_i), \sigma_{-i}^* | \theta_i), \forall \sigma_i', \forall \theta_i \in \Theta_i, \forall i \in N$

- The RHS of the definition can be replaced by a pure strategy $a_i, \forall a_i \in A_i$. The reason is exactly the same as that of MSNE (these definitions are equivalent)
- NE takes expectation over $P(\theta)$
- BE takes expectation over $P(\theta_{-i} | \theta_i)$

Equivalence of equilibrium concepts

Theorem

In finite Bayesian games, a strategy profile is Bayesian Equilibrium iff it is a Nash equilibrium

Equivalence of equilibrium concepts

Theorem

In finite Bayesian games, a strategy profile is Bayesian Equilibrium iff it is a Nash equilibrium

Proof.

For the forward direction, suppose (σ^*, P) is a Bayesian equilibrium, consider

$$\begin{aligned} u_i(\sigma_i', \sigma_{-i}^*) &= \sum_{\theta_i \in \Theta_i} P(\theta_i) u_i(\sigma_i'(\theta_i), \sigma_{-i}^* | \theta_i) \\ &\leqslant \sum_{\theta_i \in \Theta_i} P(\theta_i) u_i(\sigma_i^*(\theta_i), \sigma_{-i}^* | \theta_i), \text{ since } (\sigma^*, P) \text{ is a BE} \\ &= u_i(\sigma_i^*, \sigma_{-i}^*) \end{aligned}$$

□

Equivalence of equilibrium concepts

Theorem

In finite Bayesian games, a strategy profile is Bayesian Equilibrium iff it is a Nash equilibrium

Equivalence of equilibrium concepts

Theorem

In finite Bayesian games, a strategy profile is Bayesian Equilibrium iff it is a Nash equilibrium

Proof.

For the reverse direction, proof by contradiction. Suppose (σ^*, P) is not a Bayesian equilibrium i.e., there exists some $i \in N$, some $\theta_i \in \Theta_i$, some $a_i \in A_i$, s.t.

$$u_i(a_i, \sigma^*_{-i}|\theta_i) > u_i(\sigma^*_i(\theta_i), \sigma^*_{-i}|\theta_i)$$

Equivalence of equilibrium concepts

Theorem

In finite Bayesian games, a strategy profile is Bayesian Equilibrium iff it is a Nash equilibrium

Proof.

For the reverse direction, proof by contradiction. Suppose (σ^*, P) is not a Bayesian equilibrium i.e., there exists some $i \in N$, some $\theta_i \in \Theta_i$, some $a_i \in A_i$, s.t.

$$u_i(a_i, \sigma^*_{-i}|\theta_i) > u_i(\sigma^*_i(\theta_i), \sigma^*_{-i}|\theta_i)$$

Construct the strategy $\hat{\sigma}_i$ s.t.,

$$\hat{\sigma}_i(\theta'_i) = \sigma^*_i(\theta'_i), \forall \theta'_i \in \Theta_i \setminus \{\theta_i\}$$

Equivalence of equilibrium concepts

Theorem

In finite Bayesian games, a strategy profile is Bayesian Equilibrium iff it is a Nash equilibrium

Proof.

For the reverse direction, proof by contradiction. Suppose (σ^*, P) is not a Bayesian equilibrium i.e., there exists some $i \in N$, some $\theta_i \in \Theta_i$, some $a_i \in A_i$, s.t.

$$u_i(a_i, \sigma^*_{-i}|\theta_i) > u_i(\sigma^*_i(\theta_i), \sigma^*_{-i}|\theta_i)$$

Construct the strategy $\hat{\sigma}_i$ s.t.,

$$\hat{\sigma}_i(\theta'_i) = \sigma^*_i(\theta'_i), \forall \theta'_i \in \Theta_i \setminus \{\theta_i\}$$

$$\hat{\sigma}_i(\theta_i)[a_i] = 1, \hat{\sigma}_i(\theta_i)[b_i] = 0, \forall b_i \in A_i \setminus \{a_i\}$$

$\square$

Equivalence of equilibrium concepts

Theorem

In finite Bayesian games, a strategy profile is Bayesian Equilibrium iff it is a Nash equilibrium

Proof.

Reverse direction proof continued ...

$\square$

Equivalence of equilibrium concepts

Theorem

In finite Bayesian games, a strategy profile is Bayesian Equilibrium iff it is a Nash equilibrium

Proof.

Reverse direction proof continued ...

$$u_i(\hat{\sigma}_i, \sigma^*_{-i}) = \sum_{\tilde{\theta}_i \in \Theta_i} P(\tilde{\theta}_i) u_i(\hat{\sigma}_i(\tilde{\theta}_i), \sigma^*_{-i} | \tilde{\theta}_i)$$

$\square$

Equivalence of equilibrium concepts

Theorem

In finite Bayesian games, a strategy profile is Bayesian Equilibrium iff it is a Nash equilibrium

Proof.

Reverse direction proof continued ...

$$
\begin{aligned}
u_i(\hat{\sigma}_i, \sigma^*_{-i}) &= \sum_{\tilde{\theta}_i \in \Theta_i} P(\tilde{\theta}_i) u_i(\hat{\sigma}_i(\tilde{\theta}_i), \sigma^*_{-i} | \tilde{\theta}_i) \\
&= \sum_{\tilde{\theta}_i \in \Theta_i \setminus \{\theta_i\}} P(\tilde{\theta}_i) u_i(\hat{\sigma}_i(\tilde{\theta}_i), \sigma^*_{-i} | \tilde{\theta}_i)
\end{aligned}
$$

$\square$

Equivalence of equilibrium concepts

Theorem

In finite Bayesian games, a strategy profile is Bayesian Equilibrium iff it is a Nash equilibrium

Proof.

Reverse direction proof continued ...

$$\begin{aligned} u_i(\hat{\sigma}_i, \sigma^*_{-i}) &= \sum_{\tilde{\theta}_i \in \Theta_i} P(\tilde{\theta}_i) u_i(\hat{\sigma}_i(\tilde{\theta}_i), \sigma^*_{-i} | \tilde{\theta}_i) \\ &= \sum_{\tilde{\theta}_i \in \Theta_i \setminus \{\theta_i\}} P(\tilde{\theta}_i) u_i(\hat{\sigma}_i(\tilde{\theta}_i), \sigma^*_{-i} | \tilde{\theta}_i) + P(\theta_i) u_i(\hat{\sigma}_i(\theta_i), \sigma^*_{-i} | \theta_i) \end{aligned}$$

$\square$

Equivalence of equilibrium concepts

Theorem

In finite Bayesian games, a strategy profile is Bayesian Equilibrium iff it is a Nash equilibrium

Proof.

Reverse direction proof continued ...

$$
\begin{aligned}
u_i(\hat{\sigma}_i, \sigma^*_{-i}) &= \sum_{\tilde{\theta}_i \in \Theta_i} P(\tilde{\theta}_i) u_i(\hat{\sigma}_i(\tilde{\theta}_i), \sigma^*_{-i} | \tilde{\theta}_i) \\
&= \sum_{\tilde{\theta}_i \in \Theta_i \setminus \{\theta_i\}} P(\tilde{\theta}_i) u_i(\hat{\sigma}_i(\tilde{\theta}_i), \sigma^*_{-i} | \tilde{\theta}_i) + P(\theta_i) u_i(\hat{\sigma}_i(\theta_i), \sigma^*_{-i} | \theta_i) \\
&> \sum_{\tilde{\theta}_i \in \Theta_i \setminus \{\theta_i\}} P(\tilde{\theta}_i) u_i(\sigma^*_i(\tilde{\theta}_i), \sigma^*_{-i} | \tilde{\theta}_i) + P(\theta_i) u_i(\sigma^*_i(\theta_i), \sigma^*_{-i} | \theta_i) = u_i(\sigma^*_i, \sigma^*_{-i})
\end{aligned}
$$

□

Equivalence of equilibrium concepts

Theorem

In finite Bayesian games, a strategy profile is Bayesian Equilibrium iff it is a Nash equilibrium

Proof.

Reverse direction proof continued ...

$$\begin{aligned} u_i(\hat{\sigma}_i, \sigma^*_{-i}) &= \sum_{\tilde{\theta}_i \in \Theta_i} P(\tilde{\theta}_i) u_i(\hat{\sigma}_i(\tilde{\theta}_i), \sigma^*_{-i} | \tilde{\theta}_i) \\ &= \sum_{\tilde{\theta}_i \in \Theta_i \setminus \{\theta_i\}} P(\tilde{\theta}_i) u_i(\hat{\sigma}_i(\tilde{\theta}_i), \sigma^*_{-i} | \tilde{\theta}_i) + P(\theta_i) u_i(\hat{\sigma}_i(\theta_i), \sigma^*_{-i} | \theta_i) \\ &> \sum_{\tilde{\theta}_i \in \Theta_i \setminus \{\theta_i\}} P(\tilde{\theta}_i) u_i(\sigma^*_i(\tilde{\theta}_i), \sigma^*_{-i} | \tilde{\theta}_i) + P(\theta_i) u_i(\sigma^*_i(\theta_i), \sigma^*_{-i} | \theta_i) = u_i(\sigma^*_i, \sigma^*_{-i}) \end{aligned}$$

Hence, $(\sigma^*_i, \sigma^*_{-i})$ is not a Nash equilibrium □

Existence of Bayesian Equilibrium

Theorem

Every finite Bayesian game has a Bayesian equilibrium.

[Finite Bayesian game: set of players, action set and type set are finite]

Existence of Bayesian Equilibrium

Theorem

Every finite Bayesian game has a Bayesian equilibrium.

[Finite Bayesian game: set of players, action set and type set are finite]

Proof.

Proof idea: Transform the Bayesian game into a complete information game treating each type as a player, and invoke Nash Theorem for the existence of equilibrium - which is a BE in the original game. [See addendum for details] □

Contents

Example 2 : Sealed Bid Auction

Two players, both willing to buy an object. Their values and bids lie in [0,1].

Allocation Function

$$O_1(b_1, b_2) = I\{b_1 \geqslant b_2\}$$
$$O_2(b_1, b_2) = I\{b_2 > b_1\}$$

Beliefs

$$f(\theta_2|\theta_1) = 1, \forall \theta_1, \theta_2$$
$$f(\theta_1|\theta_2) = 1, \forall \theta_1, \theta_2$$
$$f(\theta_1, \theta_2) = 1, \forall \theta_1, \theta_2$$

First Price Auction

- If $b_1 \geqslant b_2$ payer 1 wins and pays her bid otherwise, player 2 wins and pays her bid.

$$u_1(b_1, b_2, \theta_1, \theta_2) = (\theta_1 - b_1)T\{b_1 \geqslant b_2\}$$
$$u_2(b_1, b_2, \theta_1, \theta_2) = (\theta_2 - b_2)T\{b_1 < b_2\}$$

First Price Auction

- If $b_1 \geqslant b_2$ payer 1 wins and pays her bid otherwise, player 2 wins and pays her bid.

$$u_1(b_1, b_2, \theta_1, \theta_2) = (\theta_1 - b_1)T\{b_1 \geqslant b_2\}$$
$$u_2(b_1, b_2, \theta_1, \theta_2) = (\theta_2 - b_2)T\{b_1 < b_2\}$$

- $b_1 = s_1(\theta_1), b_2 = s_2(\theta_2)$
  Assume $s_i(\theta_i) = \alpha_i\theta_i, \alpha_i > 0, i = 1, 2$

First Price Auction

To find the BE, we need to find the s_i^* (or α_i^*) that maximizes the ex-interim utility of player i. i.e.

$$max_{\sigma_i} u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}^* | \theta_i)$$

For player 1, this reduces to

$$\begin{aligned} max_{\sigma_i} u_i(\sigma_i, \sigma_{-i}^* | \theta_i) &= max_{b_1 \in [0, \alpha_2]} \int_0^1 f(\theta_2 | \theta_1)(\theta_1 - b_1) I\{b_1 \geqslant \alpha_2 \theta_2\} d\theta_2 \\ &= max_{b_1 \in [0, \alpha_2]} (\theta_1 - b_1) \frac{b_1}{\alpha_2} \\ \implies b_1 &= \begin{cases} \frac{\theta_1}{2} \text{if } \alpha_2 > \frac{\theta_1}{2} \\ \alpha_2 \text{otherwise} \end{cases} \end{aligned}$$

First Price Auction

From this we get,

$$s_1^*(\theta_1) = min\{\frac{\theta_1}{2}, \alpha_2\}$$
$$s_2^*(\theta_2) = min\{\frac{\theta_2}{2}, \alpha_1\}$$

If $\alpha_1 = \alpha_2 = \frac{1}{2}$, then $(\frac{\theta_1}{2}, \frac{\theta_2}{2})$ is a BE.
In the Bayesian Game induced by uniform prior on first price auction, bidding half the true value is a Bayesian equilibrium.

Second Price Auction

Highest bidder wins but pays the second highest bid.

$$u_1(b_1, b_2, \theta_1, \theta_2) = (\theta_1 - b_2)T\{b_1 \geqslant b_2\}$$
$$u_2(b_1, b_2, \theta_1, \theta_2) = (\theta_2 - b_1)T\{b_1 < b_2\}$$

Player 1 has to maximize

$$\begin{aligned}
&= \int_0^1 f(\theta_2|\theta_1)(\theta_1 - s_2(\theta_2))I\{b_1 \geqslant s_2(\theta_2)\}d\theta_2 \\
&= \int_0^1 1 \cdot (\theta_1 - \alpha_2\theta_2)I\{\theta_2 \leq \frac{b_1}{\alpha_2}\}d\theta_2 \\
&= \frac{1}{\alpha_2}(b_1\theta_1 - \frac{\theta_1^2}{2})
\end{aligned}$$

This is maximized when $b_1 = \theta_1$. Similarly for $b_2 = \theta_2$.

Second Price Auction

If the distribution of θ_1 and θ_2 were arbitrary but independent, the maximization problem would have been

$$\int_0^{\frac{b_1}{\alpha_2}} f(\theta_2)(\theta_1 - \alpha_2\theta_2)d\theta_2 = \theta_1 F\left(\frac{b_1}{\alpha_2}\right) - \alpha_2 \int_0^{\frac{b_1}{\alpha_2}} \theta_2 f(\theta_2)d\theta_2$$

Differentiating wrt b_1, we get

$$\theta_1 \frac{1}{\alpha_2} f\left(\frac{b_1}{\alpha_2}\right) - \alpha_2 \cdot \frac{b_1}{\alpha_2} f\left(\frac{b_1}{\alpha_2}\right) \frac{1}{\alpha_2} = 0 \implies \frac{1}{\alpha_2} f\left(\frac{b_1}{\alpha_2}(b_1 - \theta_1)\right) = 0 \tag{1}$$

$$\implies b_1 = \theta_1 \textbf{if} f\left(\frac{b_1}{\alpha_2}\right) > 0 \tag{2}$$

Similarly for 2.
For any independent positive prior, bidding true type is a BE of the induced Bayesian game in Second Price Auction.

भारतीय प्रौद्योगिकी संस्थान मुंबई

Indian Institute of Technology Bombay